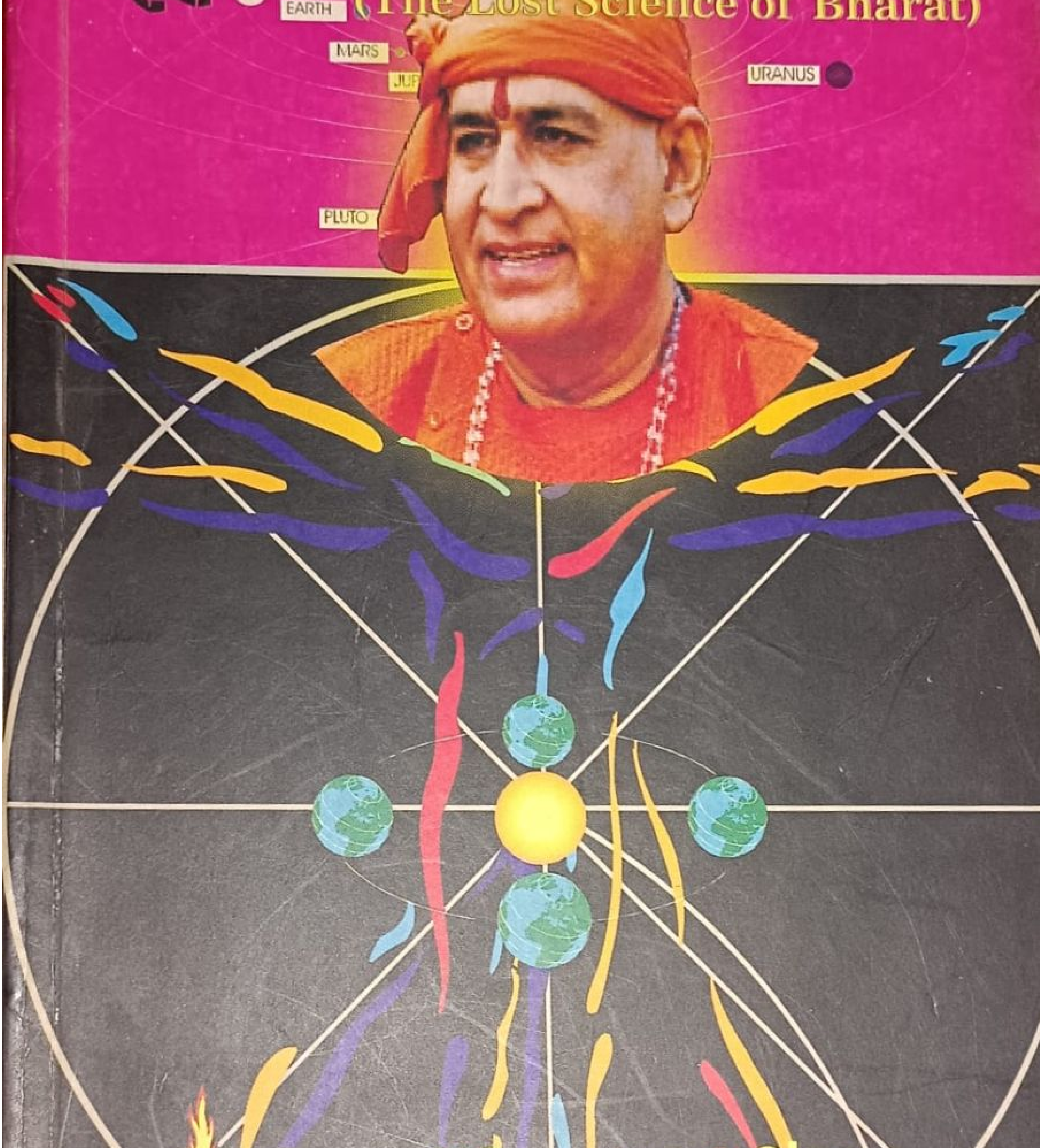
Glimpses of

Jyotirved

(The Lost Science of Bharat)



Swami Sanaatan Shree

Glimpses of Jyotirved

The Lost Science of Bharat



Shraddheya Swami Sanaatan Shree

Shree Sannatan Ashram
Near Gudamba Police Station, Gaura Bagh,
Kursi Road, Lucknow (U.P.)

Presented by: Rajeshwari Shanker,
Editor "The Times Of Astrology"

निष्काम पीठ प्रकाशन
(Publication Division of TOA)

NISHKAAM PEETH PRAKASHAN

(Publication Divison of **"The Times of Astrology"**)

First Edition : 2002

ISBN 81-87528-34-6

Also available at :
Lucknow Beureau of **"The Times of Astrology"**
B-4, Arif Vikas Chamber, Sector-2, Vikas Nagar, Lucknow
Phone : 0522 - 769462

Cover Design : Anindya Shanker

Published by **Rajeshwari Shanker** on behalf of
Rajeshwari Shanker Assoicates for **Nishkaam Peeth Prakashan**
(Publication Divison of **"The Times of Astrology"**)
Rajeshwari Shanker Associates,
1009, Indra Prakash Building, 21 Barakhamba Road, New Delhi - 110 001
Ph : 011-3717738, 3717743,
E-mail: *editor@jyotirved.com; daya54@indiatimes.com*
http//:www.thetimesofastrolgy.com
http//:www.jyotirved.com
Printed by : Triveni Offset, M/146, Ram Gali no.7, Panchsheel Garden,
Naveen Shahdara, Delhi - 110 032, Phone : 2288175

Contents

Foreword

Truth is that which appeals to you without any if and but. It reaches directly to your soul and immediately gets translated into realization. The words emanating from the heart of a yogi need no confirmation about their truthfulness, as those themselves are the testimony.

I was told by one of my friends in 1990 that there was a saint and great soul in the holy ashram by the name of Shree Sanaatan Ashram at Kursi road Lucknow and there, all the creatures like dogs and cats used to recite the name of God, Ram and Krishna. I was not impressed by the description as I thought it might be one of the popular gimmick in the field of pseudo-spiritualism adopted by most of the so-called saints now a days. I was again reminded by this great saint and yogin by my friend after sometime with the following description of an event, apparently a trivial one to occur at any of such ashrams:

"Swamiji! I am going to perish. Kindly save me from the clutches of my enemy." Said A Devotee fully frightened by somebody not present there.

"Govind Hari! Narayan!! Tell me my son! What happened to you! Don't get frightened! Nobody can dare to touch & harm you here!"

"Swamiji! My neighbour had beaten me up very badly. I am not coming out of my home for the last three days as he had publicly declared to beat me again if he sees me around. He is quite robust and rude fellow. He shall not spare me. Today I got the news that he is outstation. That is how I could come over here in your leap. Kindly do some miracle and save me from him whom I am afraid of everything. He is capable of doing anything to me. He

even can kill me. Kindly save me, O! Great Swamiji!"

"Govind Hari! Narayan!! Alright my son! Everything will be done. No harm will come to you. In fact this could have happened earlier to you had you remembered the God! Almighty!! Govind, Who is capable of making everything good to you and make you fearless, remove your all the pains. However, you had chosen not to remember the almighty and in stead, you remembered continuously only your neighbour who, according to you, is the giver of pain to you. If you recite continuously the pain inflicter, he is bound to give you more pains in your thoughts. How could have you been at ease, my friend! Tell me? Govind Hari! Narayan!!"

How the devotee got relief, was not my concern. Nevertheless, this description aroused a flash in me about the saint to be the genuine-most among the lot of saints having vast and fake Gurudom in the field of genuine spiritualism. That was the moment I got the craving to see and meet Shraddheya Swami Sanaatan Shree ji at Shree Sanaatan Ashram.

Later on, alongwith the kind proximity to his holiness, whatever I and my family started receiving in the Ashram, becomes highly personal to me. Whatever little I could gather in my memory and intellect about the holy Vedas, I had taken from his holiness Swami ji.

The lot of non genuine saints now a days are not only destroying the authenticity of the spiritualism but also blocking the beliefs and faith of the masses to recreate and regenerate the environment where the genuine spiritualism can be made a tool to lead a healthy and prosperous life. In such a disappointing era, the presence of Shraddheya Swami Sanaatan Shree ji, a true yogin and genuine-most saint, is certainly a great soother to all of us. We are certainly lucky to have interaction and blessings of his holiness Shraddheya Swami Sanaatan Shree ji, a true yogin and genuine-most saint of this era.

He has taught us a way of life based on the principles

applicable not only universally but also omni-versally. If you can not find a life-principle working in the nature itself, rest assured it will not be conducive for your life also and it will not work therefor. The concept of gods (Sur) and demons (Rakshasas; Asur) in the ancient Vedic scriptures, is to demonstrate the two schools of thoughts prevalent in the whole world. One school of thought believes that as we were the best creature in the nature being the son of almighty God, we had all the rights to exploit the whole creation of God (Nature and its resources) according to our sweet will and whims best suited to our carnal pleasures even at the cost pains inflicted to others. The other thought followed by Sur School believes that since we were the best creature in the nature being the son of almighty God, we had all the rights to preserve the whole creation of God (Nature and its resources) according to our best ability and capability so that we could really represent our father almighty and bestow upon every one whatever could have been bestowed by the Father himself; and thus followed this way of life. These are the two mainstreams in the whole world well within and outside each of the human beings.

In the process of learning this Vedic way of life, you need to know the life-principles broadly working throughout the cosmos. The lessons of broad life-principles of the cosmos are the pivot of learning the life principles working on this planet Earth for each living organ as according to our Sanaatan concepts and by definition, every part of any item or the article on earth is full of life and thus is treated to be a living organ. In fact, this is our lost science of describing the life as such. Earlier it was classified and known by the name of Jyotirved like Ayurved and Dhanurved, but now a part of it is known and preserved as Jyotish or Astrology. It is the great endeavour of our beloved Shraddheya Swami Sanaatan Shree ji, that we are in a position to trace some of these life principles from the ocean of time and recreate sort of Jyotirved again. I am more

than certain, that having a serious look on this monumental presentation by Smt. Rajeshwari Shanker, the editor of illustrious monthly magazine of Jyotirved in Hindi and English and publisher of Nishkaam Peeth Prakashan, with the grace of Shraddheya Swami Sanaatan Shree ji, every reader will not only be amused but enlightened to come to the point where he can find and understand some of the answers to his eternal quests.

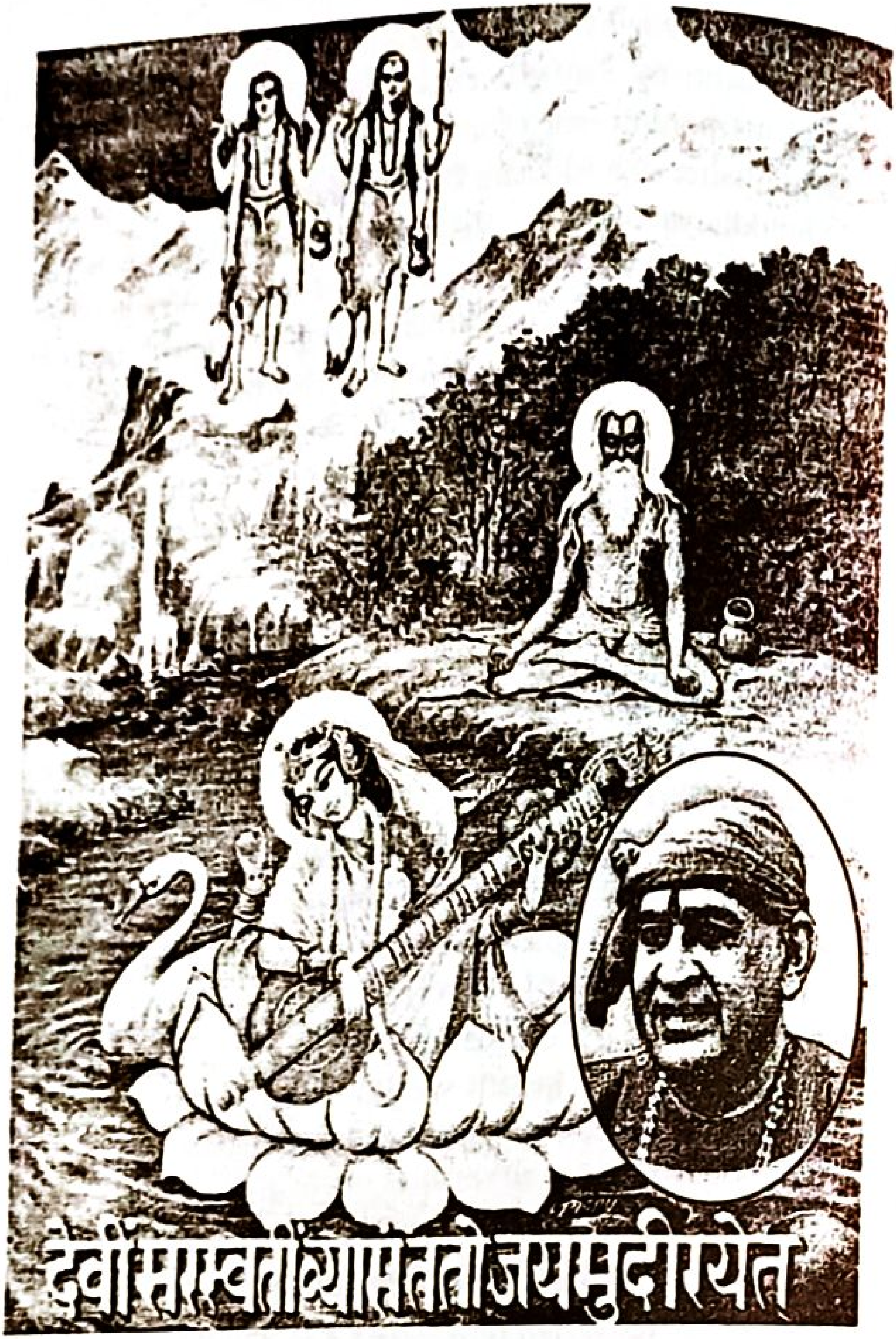
Shraddheya Swami Sanaatan Shree ji has been kind enough to bless our venture to recreate the Jyotirved with his divine absolute knowledge and we would like to earnestly appeal to the readers to share this divine book delineating the life-principles of the cosmos, with their friends and thus participate in this holy Yajna of spiritual reawakening of masses through out the world in the era of total confusion and balance of terror providing imminent threat to the mankind itself. After going through this divine discource from Shraddheya Swami Sanaatan Shree ji, one is bound to have a wider sense of belonging to the cosmos breaking the limits and barriers created by physical and geographical conditions in this incarnation and get a qualitatively higher life as such with desirable tranquility.

May the Grace of Lord Krishna & Shraddheya Swami Sanaatan Shree ji bless the readers to come up in their lives with all success, health wealth & prosperity through righteousness in Dashrath way (Sur thought) and not Dasaanan way (Asur thought):-

"सर्वे भवन्तु सुखिनः सर्वे सन्तु निरामया।
सर्वे भद्राणि पश्यन्तु मा कश्चिद् दुःख माप्नुयात्।।"

-Daya Shanker,
Hon'y Consultant Editor *"The Times of Astrology"*
Room No. 1009, 10th Floor, Indra Prakash Building,
Connaught Place, New Delhi-110001
फोन : 011-3717738, 011-3717743, 0522-769462
Email:*editor@timesastrology.com*
editor@jyotirved.com

THE TIMES OF ASTROLOGY SINCE 1965
जुहूमसि द्यविद्यवि



(श्रद्धेय स्वामी सनातनश्री जी)

श्री सनातन आश्रम
गौराबाग, कुर्सी रोड,
लखनऊ – 226007
फोन : 0522–362686, 0522–361796
Email-*ssshree@sify.com*

(Chapter 1)

Glimpses of Jyotirved: Lost Science Of Bhaarat!
Life: A Riddle

Life is a riddle unsolved. From times immemorial, saints, philosophers, thinkers and Rishis etc., have all been attempting to solve this riddle – still it is unsolved. Who can deny it? Well! No one! If he is a thinker, he can hardly afford to ignore it.

On having come to know the mysteries of life – or on presuming that, they have come to know the mysteries of life; Christ, Mohammad, Buddha, Mahavir and many more, tried to make the life of their people and society, more prosperous and lively. They tried to solve this mystery in their own ways. Attempts to solve this riddle, in unambiguous and universally acceptable manner, were made even before and after them.

The appearance of Upanishads, **Puranas**, **Shastras**, **Aarayankya**, **Brahamin**, **Vedas** texts and traditions are the results of clarifications of this riddle. It can also be asserted that this riddle is root of the very concept of DHARMA. Anxiety, to know mysteries of universe, resulted in the birth of different types of sciences and knowledge. Who am I? Why am I? Where and how do I come from? Why do I die? What happens after death? What is and why is this Universe? Who is maker of this Universe and to

what purpose?

A very deep-seated anxiety to know answers and unearth the secrets to these questions gave birth to different faiths, religions, sects and classes, in different intervals of times. With the passage of time, these sects took the shape of religions and changed or misdirected the society from the very riddle of life. Long interval of times and ages, natural disasters and sectarian wars, confused the very purpose of riddle of life. The society began to lose its direction on account of these sects and religion factions and their new directions. Politicians, social and tribal religious chiefs took advantage of there ignorance. Hatred, violence, blind faith resulted in caste; creed, racialism and society lost the very purpose. Entire civilized and 'So-to-say' civilized world forgot the very purpose, 'Riddle of life', being the lone reason. Instead accepted communal fundamentalism sectarianism as religion. Religion became a sword in the hands of politicians. The religion, the true concept of religion and the main aims of religion became optional and almost vanquished. The direction of the discoveries was lost.

Well! Will the human beings of this world ever reconsider and like to proceed in the true direction of discoveries? People, nations, societies, their think tanks, religious heads shall restart towards the path and direction of discoveries?

The universally accepted formula of science is to conceive a hypothesis in the direction of discovery and work on it to prove or disprove the assumed hypothesis. Again, new hypothesis should be framed or conceived on the basis of facts, proofs, evidences and previously researched results of past. This alone is the process adopted in every scientific research.

In the present case we shall have to adopt the same method and path. Religion in itself is mother of all the existing and lost sciences and is super-science. If we peep into different intervals of times and ages in the past, we shall definitely find that the scientists of those ages discovered and framed the religion in the same pattern. Concept of Heaven of Holy Christ, Bahisht of Mohammad, Swarga of Sanaatan philosophy of Great Bhaarat, they all followed this path in their researches. Be they were known as Messiah, Prophet or Saints of Sanaatan past.

The three 'Soorahs' of Islamic philosophy and three 'Trumpets' of Christian philosophy are parts of the attempts to discover the correct direction of researches. The salvation of Gautam Buddha, his 'Un-atma-vad', is equally an attempt towards this tiresome discovery. In the similar manner, the world of science has been busy in several directions from times immemorial to find proper answer to these riddles of life.

Discovery of Universe, arrival of mankind on this planet earth, origin of planets, their placements in the space and movements in their respective orbits, their gravitational influences on the evolution of different level of lives, existence of planets-these are untiring attempts of discovery of life. Nature has provided human beings with intelligence and power of reasoning. He has equally been blessed with faculty of thinking and inquisitiveness. To know the secret of his own being and desire to find the solution of the riddle of life by peeping through ancient past, though unknown, yet not impossible. These are boons and precious ornaments of nature to the mankind. Here lies the difference between man and animal. Animals do not have the capacity to think and reason, like man. There reactions are just simple, instantaneous and devoid of reason. But, if a man is man in true sense, definitely, he will like to get acquainted with every face of world of life. Being unaware of the secrets of past, he must feel uncomfortable and sad, restless. Results or no results, he will leave no stone unturned to unearth the secrets of riddles of life. So he did in the past, so he shall do in the future as well. His search shall not rest, whatever result it may be.

The story of **Adam** and **Eve,** or **Aadam** and **Hawwa,** or **Manu** and **Shatrupa**, or the explanation of **Nirankar**, or **Nirvana** of **Buddha**, or the discussion about **Atheism-** all these are directed towards the lone truth to discover the hidden secrets of life of human and the universe. These most valuable discoveries of ancient past can hardly be ignored and discarded as communal and fundamental hypocrisies. These valuable thoughts - directed towards the discovery of truth – were simply allowed to be forgotten, ignored, because these discoveries belonged to different sects or faiths. We must never forget that thoughts or researches are ever sectarian. With the passage of time, sectarianism overpowered these thoughts. He may be Christ, or Mohammed or sages and saints of the ancient

ages of Great Bhaarat, but they were all **scientists** as far as **researches** in this direction were concerned and deserve salutations. The greatest book comprising these researches and discoveries is **JYOTIRVED**, which has been lost or buried under the dark dust of time.

As the times passed by, scientists of the lost ages were branded sectarians. They bore discriminating stamps or brands of religion or faith for their efforts and researches. This may have been resulted due to political or communal reasons or due to some other urgencies of the respective societies in the past times. But, we must remember, truth is one and universal. It can hardly be branded in the name of caste, creed, community, faith or religion.

Great scientists of by gone ages were known as prophets, messiahs, saints, rishis, reincarnates etc., followed the same pattern or path to unearth the secrets of nature. To solve any problem, we need to form a hypothetical equation. We suppose some assume value. Say – X. represents our assume value, we want to discover. Now we can frame equation – X = A+ B+ C. Similarly, the scientists of past ages framed and tried to seek answers of hidden secrets. Say, X = Life or Life = X.

X = G +O + D = God or = Alif + Lam + Hay = Allah Or Aa + Uu + Ma = OM. Creator.

G = Generator + O = Operator + D = destroyer = God. Thus equation moves on, in almost every school of thought, all together in the same pattern.

Om in Sanskrit consists of three alphabets as mentioned above. **Aa** = existence = Brahma, creator of Atoms of which the whole Universe is made of, known as **Brahm. Uu** stands for evolution of life, Lord Vishnu, creator of all the living beings, planets. So creating with the help of Atoms and maintaining them with age and longevity. **Ma** = death or immortal level, Lord Shiva, Destroyer. This is beginning of Rig Veda, first in Vedic order -

अग्निमीले पुरोहितम् यज्ञस्यदेवंऋत्विजम् । होतारम् रत्नधातमम् ।।

Let us prey **Ealey** Lord Shiva **Agnim,** Lord of Cosmic Fires Then **Purohitam** Lord Brahma, creator of Atoms and Lord Vishnu creator of live beings **Yagasyadevemritvijam**. They as Ataman shed and offer the most valuable moments of life and valuable

belongings and achievements **Hotaaramratnadhatmam.**

Can this direction of research be denied? Is it not, the definition of scientific equation we are concerned with? In the epic **Mahaabharaat**, saint Ved Vyas has given definition of **Ishwar** (God) as a character in this manner: - The word **Ishwar** has been derived from the word **Aishwarya** (Prosperity). One who awards prosperity to all deserving living beings – unmindful of his own self or any desire to gain something as a return? Thus the word Ishwar stands for the reincarnate of **Parmeshwar** (Param + Ishwar). This analysis indicates very clearly that the word Ishwar is assumed value (X) of an equation we are concerned with. Ishwar lives in all the living beings. This equation holds for all of us. In that case, the assumed value of the equation cannot be separated from riddle. Riddle must live in all living beings. This fact is inherent in the theory of Reincarnation.

Every living being in this world is the reincarnate of Supreme Lord, called **Parmatma** or **Parmeshwar.** If we simply delete Param from Parmatma, the remaining word **Atma** is the assume value X of our ancient science. **Atma** is dramatic reincarnation (Lila Avatar) of Parmatma – the Supreme Lord, living in all beings. Atma is the creator of all the live beings and is imbibed in all. Atma is otherwise called **Om** and is immortal, indestructible and everlasting. It is the root cause of Universe. Atma is representative of Parmatma (God) and Deity of all **Yagya** and is absolute X of this scientific equation.

Where should we feel the presence of **Creator**? In all the creations, it holds the presence of Creator. There can be no creation without Creator. Creation is continuously taking place in each living body, in side the bodies. Child takes shape and birth inside the body of his mother. The cereals too take form inside the plants and trees. Final solution or answer of our equation should be traced there alone. Let us peep inside our own bodies. Yes! We can be very close to creativity. Atma, with all creative actions is within me. I can read, learn, understand and unearth the secrets of this equation of life. I am school, I am the equation, I am query and answer is within me. The whole world rests in me.

Let us take an example of a school. In order to study history of by-gone ages, in a school, student does not need to die and wander in by-gone ages. He studies history from a book in the classroom.

In order to study geography, a person need not walk around the entire globe. This again he learns from a book. If he behaves in a different manner, he will be considered a fool and may get his termination letter from school.

In similar manner, the answer to the riddle of life shall have to be found with our own selves. We must have to be introvert, to study our selves in detail. We must proceed in this direction to start with. I am carbon copy of the whole Universe. I can certainly read the whole world and times, by peeping within. There are two different ways to unearth the hidden secrets. Move in, within, to read the Universe. Read the whole universe outside, to know all about you. You can try both methods at different times for better gains, as well.

In our studies, we cannot ignore the continuous researches of modern science. The theory of evolution of life of Charles Darwin, Big Bang theory of universe, other hypothesis on these similar subjects about existence of planets and stars, ancient Sanaatan texts, which lead us to discover ourselves in this mother nature. All these are clear proof of human endeavor.

Whenever, people felt that they have found out the solution of this riddle, the circumstances took new turn and a question mark to their all achievements. Scientist and researchers found themselves back on the point, they started earlier. Defeat stranded them a while, they staggered and started again. Defeat is certainly not our destiny. We shall win over it. Ultimate victory is ours. Time will come and time may go, man will solve this mystery. Let the Yuga pass by, Satyuga, Traita, Dwaper or Kaliyuga*, man shall never rest. Search shall proceed.

Once again, on a scorching morning of Traita Yuga, some one will enter in to cold waters of river **Saryu. Once again the cool and silent waves of Saryu shall ooze out burning lava of fires. Slowly but steadily, he shall cross the fiery flames of the river Saryu. Nothing can stop his feet. Impossible to hold him back, he shall cross the river. On the far bank of river Saryu appears a man, enveloped in saffron cloth, a saint, and equally a scientist is born, again. The search to the solution to riddle of life is young again. The story of Ram shall again echo in the air and times shall hear the voice of echo surprisingly.

(Chapter- 2)

Jyotirved

The glorious mysteries of Jyotirved are lying buried deeply in the past-the clues which would solve the riddle of life. Very little is known to present generations, about the story of life, containing number of historical pages of the creation of life, while a great deal of vast knowledge is unknown. To bring to life, these hidden mysteries and secrets of deep past, with proofs, facts, evidences, circumstantial evidences, we shall have to work hard and systematically. We have to find the evidences and proofs and frame them cognizable in the present context. All this is not going to be very easy though not impossible.

The Great science of ancient age, **Jyotirved** and **Manu Smriti*** had vanished long ago, before the period of saint **Ved Vyas** and **Lord Sri Krishna.** This fact has been very distinctly stated in the epic **Mahaabhaarat** and **Srimad Bhagwat Geeta.** All the four Vedas came to lime light on the basis and principals of lost Jyotirved. Ved Vyas and contemporary Rishis and manishies have accepted this fact without any doubt in their valuable scriptures. According to Ved Vyas, **Lord Indra** had destroyed almost all Branches (over

---

* **Manu Smriti:** generally known as a compilation of code of laws framed by Rishi Manu.

1000 odd) of Jyotirved. He further stated," I Ved Vyas, am reproducing some of the lost branches of Jyotirved, in the form of **Ved-Trai** (three Vedas)." Saint **Athervan** collected fourth Veda, known as **Athervaved.**

Why Vedas disappeared? What were the secrets mentioned there? What were their concepts of evolution of life and Universe? In order to bring to light the answers to these queries, we shall have to follow the same scientific method as was adopted by the scientists of past ages. In the first place, to begin with, we shall have to assume certain hypothesis. When these facts confirm our reasoning and logic, only then we shall try to find the answers to our queries. To start with, Let us entertain a beautiful hypothetical story, so advanced by Jyotirved. This has been repeated in almost every scripture of old times.

How does life came to being? Does life activates itself? Or some other agency or power activates the life? According to Vedic school, life can be evolved in both ways. Let us read a principal formulation of Jyotirved: -

ॐ ऋतन्च सत्यन्चाभीद्धातपसो अध्यजायत। ततो रात्र्यजायत ततः समुद्रो अर्णवः। समुद्रादर्णवादधि संवंतसरो अजायत। अहो रात्राणि विदधद्विश्वस्यमिशतो वशी। सूर्यचन्द्रमसौधाता यथापूर्वमकल्पयत्। दिवन्च पृथ्वीन्चान्तरिक्षमथो स्वः।।..ज्योतिर्वेद।।

OM RITAM CH SATYAM CH ABHI DWAT APSO ADHYA JAYAT TATO RATRI JAYAT, TATAH SAMUTHRO THERVANA THADHI SAMWATSARO AJAYAT. AHO RATRANI WITHADHVISHWASYAM ISHTO VASHI, SURYA CHANDRAM ASO DHATA. YATHA PURVAM KALPYAT. DIVAM CH PRETHVEEM CH ANTRIKSHAM ATHO SWAHA.

Let us explain – "OM Ritam ch satyam ch..." Rit and satya both are known as 'truth'. But both have been mentioned in the above mantra as reasons of Srishti, i.e. the evolution of the whole universe.

In Vedic school of thought truth is the reason of srishti. Truth is explained as –

RIT = the truth eternal.

SATYAM = the truth natural.

LEELA = Facts or lucid explanation of truth, so demonstrated with examples in Dramatic fashion.

Rit is Atma (incarnate of Parmatma). Satyam is nature, Panchtatva of which the whole universe is made of. Leela is the

living order of truth through which the life appears, again and again. Now let us explain the mantra.

Rit and Satya (Atma and Nature) fell in love. These beloved lovers, in the blind and silent space, married and produced the universe as their child. The love story continued for ages together. They played and sang. And danced. Their love produced a bright sky in the space with bright stars, suns, moons, planets and mother earth. Their love story became Leela. This Leela was adopted by universe. Mother earth fell in love with sun, started dancing and orbiting around it. Thus Samvatsar (Year) was born and day and night as their twins. (Orbit of earth is year and spin makes day and night.)

Love story of Rit (Atman) and Satya (nature) as Leela is being repeated everywhere. Rit and Satya's love brought vegetation, animals, plants, trees and humans on mother earth. And this love story as Leela (Drama) shall continue forever.

The question arises: - "what is the activity involved in procreation?" What is the scientific basis of the same? How does creation or birth take place? Generally it is believed that intercourse of two different sexes of same species is root cause of procreation; whereas the truth is that all living being are only instruments in the process of procreation. They do not know even to make a single cell of their body. To procreate a child is utterly impossible to any living being. Parents do not know to procreate even smallest part of their own body. Enveloped with foolish egos and false vanities, they believe, they alone are the procreators of their children.

Similarly, trees and plants do not know the secrets of procreativity. Plants and trees cannot make a grain of cereal or fruit, even with the help of manure and soil. Thus, all living beings are simply instrumental or means of procreation and not the cause or creator of life. If this be the truth, then what is the mystery involved in procreation? Any answer? Let us examine a simple illustration.

A sweet-meet maker (Halwai, confectioner) makes laddus (sweets) with the help of some utensils, cereals and other materials with balanced use of fire. Now the question arises: - "who created the laddus, sweets? And to what material sweets are made of?" Utensils? Certainly not! Utensils are mere instrumental in making. Confectioner, halwai is maker of sweets. Exactly! Parents are just

like utensils, instrumental in making of a child. Then who is the real maker of child? Supposing, utensils gain voice like us and start claiming to be the makers of sweets? We shall laugh on them for their idiot behavior! What about us? Are we not behaving in the same idiot manner? Can you laugh?

Again! Laddus, sweets belong to whom? What should be its identity? Utensils or halwai, the confectioner, who should be considered the real identity? Well! Identity carries maker, in the first place, that alone is confectioner. Second identity is the material, to which the sweets are made of. Utensils have no claim whatsoever. Parents are mere utensils in creation of a child. Atma is creator alone everywhere. Entire nature is the material, to which the child is made of. Here identity is utterly confused. Can we laugh at?

According to Jyotirved, Atma (Rit or Ritam) is only procreator of entire Universe. Atma is Halwai, confectioner and Atma grants procreation through Yagya. Atma is the dramatic reincarnate (Leela Avatar) of Parmatma (God). Atma alone is hero of all dramatic stories. Mythological mysterious stories, Leela Katha, simply reveal the secrets of evolution of creation through Yagya. The tales of Gurukul (University of lost ages). Leelaavtar Katha is story of all the living being.**

The word Yagya in Vedic Sanskrit has two distinct parts "ya" + "gya"= Yagya. **Ya** stand for creation and **gya** stand for knowledge. Through Yagya, nature gets enlivened all around us. Every word, even a letter has significant meaning in Vedic Sanskrit. Thus Yagya would mean, " to know the mystery of creation."

However, the concept of the word Yagya gives rise to our imagination, a picture we frame in our minds, of a external ritual. We think of square or circular altar (Vaidi), around which people sitting, enchanting **shalokas** and offering **Saamigree** to the holy **fires**. We believe that Yagya is being conducted? Is it so? Does this form of Yagya help in the process of creation in nature? If so, how?

The first Rishi, in the beginning of Rigved, Madhu Chhanda, has disclosed the mysteries of Yagya and given proper answers to the

** Reader is urged to read the book Lord Krishna: In the Mirror of Mysteries Revealed- by Swami Sanaatan Shree. And chapter **Ved Chakshu** of the book "Sanaatan Darshan Ke Nav Adhyaya,"

questions arising about the Vedic concept of procreation of life and Universe. According to Rishi, Atma is the deity of all the Yagya. Atma alone is chief conductor (Aacharya) of Yagya. The essence of life (vital air, Praana-vayu) is assisting deputy chief conductor (Oup-aacharya) of each Yagya. Entire nature is firewood (Samidha) and offering material (Saamigree) of Yagya. Cosmic fires (Atmaagani or Brahm-jwalla) is the fire of Yagya. Jeeva (Jeevaatma, soul or spirit) is host of Yagya. Rishi Madhu Chhanda very systematically explains this concept of Yagya, leaving no doubt, in Rigved. Subsequently, all the four Vedas have followed the same current.

To teach students in Gurukul (school or university of ancient past) external help was taken to teach eternal Yagya, symbolically. Even today, the teachers while teaching students do take the help of symbols, e.g. 'A' for Ass, 'B' for Balloon, 'C' for Cat etc. Similarly, in Gurukul the student is being taught, 'A' for Atma, Aacharya of Yagya, 'B' for Body (human body), the divine temple or Yagyashaala, 'C' for Conscious level, jeeva, he, himself. But, at the same time, external Yagya does have some most valuable material, educational and preparatory strong purposes, as well. The concept of Yagya is multi directional. Student must burn mortal and material confused desires and false vanities in the external Yagya, along with Saamigree, to the fires of Yagya, only after that he is permitted to eternal Yagya. According to Srimad Bhagwat Geeta, there are two ways of departure after death, Dev-yaan and Pitri-yaan. Those, who take the divine path of Yagya, by burning all material, mortal, sensual confused desires, in external flames of Yagya and thus enter into real eternal Yagya and make a perfect union with Atma, Aacharya of eternal Yagya, they are granted Dev-yaan. Rest of the people goes by Pitri-yaan.

Let us clear the terminology and its detailed explanations before entering the Vedic school of thoughts. Vedic school believes in Adhyaatam. There is a vast difference in Adhyaatam and philosophy. Let us explain. Philosophy is love of wisdom or knowledge that which deals with the reality or the most general causes and principals of things; study of natural objects; phenomenon. Study of principals of human action or conduct. The word philosophy is made of phileo-love and sophos-wise or wisdom. Adhyaatam means knowing own-

self. Say-Adhya + Atma. Adhya = around, in, coupled with, yoga (union). Atma = the creative force within, reincarnate of creator, God, OM.

It seems, during the periods of slavery, people of this land lost the very concept of Adhyaatam and took to philosophy. People used to live on the dictates of Dharma. They never knew the concept of religion. What is Dharma? Is it religion?

Religion and Dharma are rather different disciplines. Religion mostly represents monastic conditions: - Being Monk or Nun. A monastic order. One of the prevalent systems of faith and worship. Relying on the faith of community, elders, with faithfulness. Or human recognition of super human controlling power and especially of a personal God entitled to obedience. Effect of such recognition on conduct and mental attitude. Relying on the faith of unknown. While Dharma is - To know the secrets of universe and its making. Its life, death (Pralaya) and purposes of its becoming. To know the secrets of person's own being. Secrets of his life, death and reasons for existence. The eternal, natural and Leela of his own life. To achieve the state immortal, like his creator Atma (Rit or Ritam).

If we look around us with this insight of Yagya, we shall definitely find the proofs of life and creation, everywhere. Atma, as Aacharya of Yagya, returning back to life, the rotten soil, manure, ashes of a dead person, to beautiful flowers, fruits and vegetables. Let us hear this story from Rishi Madhu Chhanda in Rigved: -

यदङ्गदाशुषे त्वमग्ने भद्रं करिष्यसि।
तवेत्त सत्यमन्गिरः ।।1/1/1/6।।

यद (यत् अंग) Yathaang - What so ever part of nature जिस अंग को धरा के।

दाशुषे Thahshushai – You burn and destroy जलाते एवम् भस्म करते हैं।

त्वमग्ने (त्वम् अग्ने) Twamaagnay – Oh! You Agnay तुम हे! अग्ने।

भद्रं Bhadram – Noble – कल्याण।

करिष्यसि Karishyasi – Done to it – करते हैं।

तवेत्त (तवेत् तत्) Twattat – Yours that – आपकी उस।

सत्यम् Satyam – Nature – प्रकृति।

अन्गिरः - Angirah – Becomes part – अंग हो जाता है।

जिस अंग को धरा के, आप जलाते हैं। हे अग्ने! उसका कल्याण करते है। वह आपकी प्रकृति का अंग हो जाता है।

Whatsoever part of nature you accept and burn (destroy) Oh! Great Atmaagani! Good and noble is done to that part of nature. That part is elevated to new form of life and becomes part of nature (plant or body) to which you are Atmaagani.

Ashes of lost body or soil return through Yagya by great Atmaagani, to beautiful flowers, vegetables and food materials. Great Atma (Rit) in the space (gravity free zone) of that plant; noble and good is done that part of nature. It converts into food, flowers, leaf and vegetables of different colors, shapes and tastes.

Similarly, this food (part of nature) when taken by animal, human, birds or any living being; in true sense, is offered to Atma (Rit). Inside (space of body) this food is consumed and destroyed by Atmaagani. Good and noble is done to this nature (food). It becomes part of body and is returning to life as their child again.

In the same way, Oh! Great Atmaagani! Those who offer themselves with whole heart and are fully committed to Tapsya (heating their bodies with Atmaagani and burning everything (desires, egos, confusions, falsehood, and other worldly attachments etc.). Good and noble is done to them. They travel to the immortal level of life. This is their rebirth. They are born in the form of new divine life. They are free from Avagaman (Life and death).

In addition to the concept of creation of life through Yagya, Jyotirved has advanced more concepts about life. Besides eighty-four lakhs classes (Yonis) on this planet, we find the concept of eternal level of life. In all Vedic and after Vedic scriptures. Vedic thought considers the visible level of human life, a mere drama.

Imagine, you are invited to stage a drama, say! Ram Leela. It is drama committee that provides you with cloths, ornaments, weapons and theme of your act. You rehears and prepare your part of play in their direction. On completion of your part, you return all the belongings of drama committee to them. Similarly, human life s a drama being staged by all of us. When we appear on this earth, Atma, the director or chief of life drama committee, clothes us with

human body. We stage the total drama of life, the whole life. We can hardly produce a living human cell. Yet we behave, act and believe, we mothered or fathered a child, we are creators. When we depart from the drama stage, we have to return all belongings of committee, body and material, as well all the emotional belongings, whatsoever. This assertion has been depicted in all "Leela-kathas", whether Sri Ram-Leela or Sri Krishna-Leela or the stories of Puraans. In Gurukul education, these stories and Lela kathas were the lucid exemplary means to educate children.

To gain control over all ten senses (Indrias, ten in total. Five Karmandri + five Gynandries) is to become "Dashrath". To be a slave to all the ten senses (Indrias) makes one "Dashaanan-Ravan"(ten faced demon). Atma (reincarnate of Parmatma) is Sri Ram. And Jeeva (Jeevatma, soul or spirit) is Sita, wife of Sri Ram. Entire drama is depiction of life of all the human beings. In this Leela, true history has been taken as an example to explain to the students, the wealth of life. We can enjoy this story in "Saryu-Ke-Tat", presently in Hindi language.

In the story of Sri Krishna, same truth universal is being repeated. There is difference between truth and fact. Truth is one and is universal. It cannot be altered by ages, times or persons or circumstances, while facts can be plenty and can be altered any time. Sanaatan Vedas and Dharma believe in truth eternal and universal, applicable to all and for all ages to come. In Leela-Katha truth eternal and universally applicable is displayed as drama or Sri Krishna Leela.

Human body is depicted as Jail (prison) of Kansa. False ego, mortal and sensual confuse way of living with worldly attachments alone, is represented as king Kansa. Here **Ravan** of Sri Ram story is renamed as king **Kansa.** Mother **Devki** (cosmic fire- Brahm-jwalla) is wife of **Vasudeva** (Atma, Rit or Ritam). Child is born in the human body, which is the prison of king Kansa. Devki (Brahm-jwalla) is the mother in all the living beings. Devki through Yagya returns the food and eatables to live cells, thus a fetus and in the course of time, a child is born. Devki is mother and Vasudeva (Atma) is lone father everywhere. Only then, when the child has appeared on the worldly platform. Worldly so-to-say parents pretend or stage a drama of being mother and father as **Nand** and **Yashoda.** Neither

Nand nor Yashoda have brought Krishna. Krishna is truly son of Devki and Vasudeva. So is the case of we all, the entire world. We all are children of Atma and Brahmjwalla, Devki and Vasudeva. Worldly parents are like Nand and Yashoda. None of us knows the secrets of creation. We are simply actors, staging drama, like Nand and Yashoda. We cannot be Devki or Vasudeva. This is the universal truth (ऋतं Ṛtam) of life. So applicable to all, for all times. ***

An artist has to perform rehearsal before he actually has to perform his act on the stage; a soldier has to undergo rigorous training before he has to proceed to the war front; similarly, the present life of a human being is a rehearsal for his journey to infinity. This journey to infinity is never possible without passing through this stage with utter perfections. Lord Sri Krishna describes two paths of departure from this world, to Arjun in Sri Mad Bhagwat Geeta. One path is of confused material and false attachments, known as Sakam Marg. Dark like moonless midnight and has ancestral plane, known as **Pitri-yaan,** while other is path of delights with divine grace, Shukl-marg, known as **Dev-yaan**. Traveling in first path of attachment, a person will have to take rebirth after passing through the punishments of the sins he committed in the past life. On the other path, Shukl-marg, he shall proceed to infinity with no point of return. It is just like to pass or fail in the exam of human life class or school. To clarify it further, we shall have to understand thoroughly the classification of society (Verna-ashram), as described and detailed in Jyotirved.

Jyotirved has asserted that the position of a man in this world is similar to a student in a classroom or school. Nature is textbook. All the different level of life (yonis), species of live beings are chapters to this volume, the textbook. To read these chapters, a student (Jeeva) has to pass through these different levels of life as a practical course of study. On completion of all the chapters, student is granted human cycle for final exam to get through. There can be three conditions of this final examination as a result. To pass is Dev-yaan; in case he fails in the exam; repeat all the cycles of living species again and if he fails the exam with few numbers, he is granted short-term exam,

*** The Readers may refer, "**Lord Krishna. In the Mirror of Mysteries Revealed,**" for further reading.

to clear through again.

In the examination hall, the examiner provides question paper and answer book. Student cannot bring these on his own. Exactly, in this examination, the examiner (Atma) grants question paper of circumstance and answer book of human body, to the student (Jeeva). Now if he gets through, he is crowned with divinity. Fails, he is supposed to go through all lessons by appearing in all the species of life. Incase, he has failed by very few marks, he is granted short-term exam. After clearing few chapters (lives), he is granted supplementary exam in human cycle again. According to Vedic School of thought, only 12 species or levels of life is limited to short-term examination.

Therefore, whenever a child is born in the family, Sootak (untouchable state) is observed, for good twelve days. Temple and poojas are closed and put to rest for these days. Entire family observes state untouchable. Even the midwife (nurse) must be of untouchable class of society and it is very essential. Both, new born and his mother shall have to take feed and food from this untouchable midwife, irrespective of the fact, whether family belongs to high or very high caste or status in the society. This is being observed, very respectfully, in the highly orthodox Brahmin and all Savarn families, even today.

Similarly, at the time of death, entire family observes, Sootak (untouchable state). Now one day of this human cycle is added to twelve days at the time of birth, making it thirteen days of untouchable state of entire family, known as "Tairahnvi", untouchables for good thirteen being. Feel behind this observation is, "he was born with supplementary of 12 cycles of punishment to his credit. He was supposed to get through this time, but failed again. Could not gain the level to Dev-yaan. Being driven by Pitre-yaan to punishments, again. Therefore one day of this human cycle is added to previous 12 days, thus making it 13 days. He took to Sakaam-marg and failed this human cycle again. Take him to cremation ground. Collect the woods of the trees and stage Chita (a stage built by firewood to lay the dead body on it and reduce to ashes by burning). His body is being returned to the plants, trees and other vegetations; to which it belonged earlier. Ashes back to the native place, from where it came. Shall be back again in human body or in other life cycle, if

God willing."

According to Jyotirved, external rituals of Yagya are like human body, while the internal activity of Yagya is like Atma in the body. We recognize a person from his body and appearance, not from his Atma. Identification carries, his outer looks, family, caste, the position he holds, his designation etc., but certainly not from his Atma. It is normal social behavior of humanity. So is the case with Yagya. We all know very well, the identity remain effective, so long the Atma is there in the body. The moment Atma discards the body; all identities are false and exist no more. Atma is invisible, uniform, one and identical. It can hardly be a discriminating or different identity of a person. Yet, all identities lie in Atma alone. Yagya has same identical position. We must remember that Atma is the preceptor of Yagya. Praanvaayue is deputy preceptor of Yagya and 'Jeeva'(person, Yajmaan) is host of Yagya. Human body is Yagyashaala (place of Yagya).

Let us explain and equally acquaint ourselves with some terminology of Jyotirved. The word 'MAYA' is sometime considered as mysterious. In Sanskrit, this is made of two letters –"Ma" + "ya" = Maya. It carries two different meanings. Word Ma stands for denial ``No" and equally stands for goddess Laxmi (goddess of wealth and prosperity). While "Ya" stands for "which" or "what", Maya means, which does not exist or what does not exist but is always taken to be in existence and Maya also meaning the goddess Laxmi. Let us explain this with an example in Sanskrit, Hindi and English as well: -

माघव माधव। मा (लक्ष्मी) धव (पति) मा (मत) धव (दौड़ो)।

Oh! Lord Vishnu (husband to goddess Laxmi)! Do not run.

माया दुई परकार की, जो कोई जाने पाय।

एक मिलावे राम सौं, दूजी नरक लै जाये।।

Maya is narrated in duel ways. One that is non-existing is believed to be existing one, is Maya a deception. One that is invisible (Atma), cannot be seen with naked eyes, yet visible for all reasons is Maya. In Vedic terminology Maya is taken as gravity. A gravitational tie and balance developed between two or many planets, is Maya. Gravitational tie between two or many poles is equally Maya. These

two poles can be two persons, husband and wife, devotee and God. Attraction between two poles is Maya. Love, hatred, revenge, desire to sacrifice, meditation, faith, doubt etc., are termed as Maya. Neither pole is Maya. Maya is attraction or tie between the poles.

In Sanaatan scriptures Maya has been taken to mean 'force of gravity'. So is the case with all Vedic literature. Maya is basic cause of birth and death. Maya is the creator of Heaven and Hell. Maya is important in creation of entire universe, cultures and moods, different species of life, dreams and thoughts.

Another mysterious word we should know about is "Ksheer sagar". Ignorance of this word would make it difficult to know about the mysteries of Universe. In this word **Ksheer** stands for **milk**, and **Sagar stands for ocean** or **sea.** However, in Vedic literature and Sanaatan scriptures, this word stands for **Space** or **Gravity free zone** or **sky**. In addition to this, **womb** of a mother and space (gravity free Zone) inside every body, human, animal or that of plants and trees, wherever the process of reproduction is taking place is known as **Ksheer sagar.** It may be considered that this term is given to the space of cranium, brain. In the cranium spinal fluid is called Ksheer sagar and Pineal body (Brahm-randhra) in Jyotirved. According to Jyotirved this Pineal body is regulator of the regulators of entire human or animal body. In all medical sciences, Pineal body is supposed to be a useless gland and has no function whatsoever. In Yoga all Yogis meditate to realize and attain a settled position in the Pineal body, known as **Samaadhi**.

I am carbon copy of the whole Universe. Body is miniature universe in absolute and competes. Says Jyotirved. यतपिण्डे तत् ! ब्रहमाण्डे !

In the absence of **Ksheer sagar** no reproduction can take place; with **Maya** life at this present level can hardly be expressed. Present level life is duel play of Maya (gravity) and Ksheer sagar (space). The above statement of Jyotirved is repeated in all scriptures.

The concept of finest minutest form of **Brahm** (Atom) of Jyotirved is unique. **"The finest, minutest particle of Universe of which the whole Universe is made of; is one, alike, live and immortal and indivisible is called Brahm".** Creator of the Brahm is called **Lord Brahma.** Integrator of these fine atoms to living and visible

dormant world is **Lord Vishnu.** On completion or end of their durability or life cycle, **Lord Shiva** reverts or disintegrates, to fine and minute particles, Brahm again. Thus Generation + Orientation + Disintegration = **GOD, Om or Allah.** The secret of Universe, to its being, and existence. The cycle of life to death and back to life again, is conceived in above-mentioned three letters by almost all religious schools and Jyotirved. This cannot be termed as mere coincidence. Though Almighty God is one, yet the name has been attributed to three letters, in all schools of thought. Why?

No creation without Creator! Says Jyotirved. Therefore, God is Omnipresent, in all the living beings, as Atma to all, reincarnate to Almighty. Mother does not know anything about creation of a child. Who does it, inside the womb of a mother? Atma!! Reincarnate to Parmatma. Says Jyotirved. Who else can?

It seems, with the passage of time, ignorance and illiteracy of human societies confused and misleads them to sectarian beliefs and blind faiths about different places (heavens) of settlement of God.

Jyotirved contains detailed analysis of the shape and function of this fine Brahm (atom). The central portion or area of this minute Brahm always contains **space** or **ocean gravity free.** This state makes it immortal and thereby it is capable of producing life. In the space, it contains two poles, **Vishnu** and **Laxmi** or **Shiva** and **Parvati** or **Brahma** and **Saraswati.** These names or references get changed according to the necessities of the situation. Both poles are complementary to each other, all-powerful and immortal. Kinners and Gandhervas surround the nucleus or space, singing, dancing and enchanting Veda mantras. Yaksha, Rishi and gods and goddess always sing in their praise.

According to Jyotirved, this fine and minute Brahm is indivisible. Whenever the existence of Brahm is threatened or challenged by gravitational force (Maya), in retaliation the Brahm become aggressive and expands its shape and size to desired extent and turn violent to neutralize the threat or force of Maya, the gravity. Small Brahm can expand and be violent and can destroy the whole Universe and disintegrate it into small atoms. Lord Krishna has explained this to Arjuna in Srimad Bhagwat Gita in Virat Dharshan.

How is it possible to have different types of objects or articles, so prepared with the help of singular and identical Brahm, metals, organics or inorganic substances? Jyotirved have asserted this to be very true. It all depends upon gravity (Maya). Earthly and planetary gravitational forces and Ksheer sagar play a vital role in these formations. Same dormant and similar soil or manure, water, air and light etc., under similar gravitational combination, entering into the space or Ksheer sagar of the plants or trees, being conducted to Yagya; return as different types of cereals, fruits, vegetables. Again, these eatables, when taken as food by different species of living being, Yagya is conducted in the space or Ksheer sagar of their bodies, it is converted to skin, bone, energy, sperm, ova and fetus. A new child is born again. Dormant soil is back to life. Well! Dead is alive and alive is dead. All Maya! Play of Maya, Yagya and Ksheer sagar (Space).

Jyotirved has given us several principles and these principles are applicable everywhere without exception. Say, for an example," **यतपिण्डे तत्! ब्रहमाण्डे! Yat Pinde ; Tat Brahmande."** I am a small replica of entire Universe. Whatever exists in the nature anywhere else also exists in me as well? Anything, which cannot be found in my body, can hardly be found in nature. Sun, moon, all planets rest in me in miniature form, so rests the entire universe and the whole nature. I can learn the entire Universe by learning my own self, within. Well! Don't say, for the sake of argument. The wooden or steel furniture do not rest in me. Wood and steel do rest in me. May not be in the form of furniture.

We are at present only in the initial stages of preface of the topic, to be discussed in detail later on, at proper time. Another important field of Jyotirved, which needs to be discussed, is Jyotish (Astrology); to study the origin of life, reproduction and mysteries, to measure the different aspects and effects of gravity and gravity free space. According to Jyotirved, reproduction, stability and continuity of life, greatly depends upon the effects produced by the gravities of different planets. Life cannot exist on the planet earth without the mercy and will of these planets. Let us entertain an example to explain it.

Let us suppose, there is a young man before us. His weight is sixty kilograms. Is this his actual weight? Or is it the relative weight

of different gravitational planetary forces on his body? Think of it! If this man is placed on moon, his weight shall be only ten kilograms, instead sixty kilograms on the planet earth. He shall have no weight in the space; he is simply weightless in the space. Now what do we say? Weight is relative value of gravitational forces upon that person, therefore, relative truth and certainly not the whole truth. The difference in weight is due to different gravitational values, at different planets and in space. What would happen to this planet earth, incase all the planetary gravities are completely withdrawn? There will be no life on this planet. Even, entire planet earth may disintegrate into small atoms? Due to the balance of gravitational forces, life and nature exists on this planet. We all are just like puppets tied with the invisible threads of gravitational forces of all planets. Is not it to be real truth? Can we disagree? And there, Jyotish (Astrology) of Jyotirved becomes science of life.

Jyotish (Astrology) of Jyotirved is a strange scientific system, which examines and measures the gravities of different planets at different levels. This is a super science that exposes the hidden secrets of life, by way of studying the Horoscope etc. This science has been honored or rightly awarded as **insight of Jyotirved** and all Vedas.वेदस्य चक्षुराहु।

This is the only science, branch of knowledge, which has given the concept of time to humanity. What is time? Who can explain it? How one can define the concept of time? Jyotirved alone is to be crowned with, for **Inter-universal-global-time-device.** We have no other time device to replace it, till date, through out the globe. Birth chart to a new born baby, inter-planetary movement of a space shuttle, launching of satellites into the orbit and their movements in the space, computers technology, everything depends on this system of time alone. काल मिथ्या। गति सत्यम! **Time is a fiction; truth is movement or speed!** Time in itself is fiction. It cannot be defined. It is the speed that defines the time. Says Jyotirved. **Orbit of this planet around Sun shall be known as a year of this earth.** Time has no beginning or the end. Like orbit it has been repeating and so shall in future. It is unending process. Is it possible to find unifying principles applicable to all planets, stars, universes, their distances from one another and their rotation in themselves and with respect to each other?

The answer of Jyotish (astrology) in Jyotirved is in the affirmative. A person, stationed at any planet, can evaluate the direction; distances and state of affairs of any incident, taking place on any other planet or star. To overcome this problem, the concept of determination of **Inter-universal-global-device** was originated. No alternative time device has been conceived by present day civilized scientific world, so far.

Time will be defined or explained in the terms of motion. Almost every planet has two different motions; first spin on its axis and secondly to orbit around some other planet. Spin on its own axis shall be considered day and night motion of the planet. Time taken in one complete orbit shall be known as one **Samvatsar** or year of the orbiting planet. Every orbital motion, whether small or very large, always contains 360 degrees. These are 360 dates of a year or degrees of an orbit, when divided by 12 (months) it comes to 30 degrees or dates of a month. Say, Orbit = 360 degrees or dates of a year. Year = 360 = 12 months of 30 degrees or tithes or dates. This system is inventor of universal time and equally the invention of **Zero**. Count starts from 0 to 1 and thus proceeds on.

Time consumed by planet Earth around planet Sun is one year of planet Earth alone. During this period of time planet Moon takes almost 12 orbit of planet Earth. Thus one year of planet Earth = 12 years approximate of planet Moon. Again, during the period of time of 12 orbits of planet Earth around planet Sun, planet Jupiter orbits only once. Thus one year of Jupiter = 12 years of planet Earth approximate. In the similar manner, one year of planet Saturn = 30 years of planet Earth approximate.

This has been taken in Jyotish of Jyotirved. 360 degrees divided by 12, to constitute a horoscope of 12 rashis, each rashi of 30 degrees. All planets are placed in the horoscope as they were in the space at the time of birth, thus making a birth chart of a newborn. Thus Jyotish of Jyotirved is science inter-planetary and it is all together different than other so-to-say sciences, like numerology, Lal kitab or Ram-shalaka etc. Jyotish is a science that deals with the gravitational impacts of different planets, at the time of birth. Life is nothing but the wholesome play of space and gravities of different planets, resulting through Yagya, by Atma.

One orbit is one year. Sun remains one month in each rashi, to

travel through all the 12 rashis to complete one year. Orbit of Jupiter is equal to 12 orbits or years of Earth; Jupiter shall remain one year in each rashi to complete 12 years, in each horoscope. Saturn will have to remain two and a half years in each rashi to complete 30 years cycle of orbit.

We are tied up with the sky as far as the device of time is concerned. We have no alternative device to separate us from the entire space and time. It is definitely to our advantage, as well. We can know the direction and true position of all planets at any point of time, present, past or future. This time device gains more importance when we enter into inter-planetary-age. Traveling by Dev-yaan (space ship), distances beyond imaginations, destinations equally orbiting and certainly not still with time, we can hardly plan our journey without the help of this **Inter-universal-global-time device**. This time device in Jyotirved originated geometry, long ago. To reach from one orbiting or moving planet to another moving or orbiting planet, may be of some other galaxy, is impossible without the complete knowledge of this time device.

Well! One question! What was the necessity to the ancients to invent this time device? If they were not in the space age? Why? How could they come to know about the planets, gravities and their movements and their impacts on life?

Jyotirved asserts again, "though all planets of this solar complex orbit around Sun and Sun being stationary among these planets; Sun equally is orbiting around a galaxy, with his entire family of planets. This galaxy is known as **Devlok,** so named by ancients."

Single orbit of this solar complex around this galaxy = 4320000 orbits or years of planet Earth. This is highlighted in all Panchangs and all scriptures. Four directions of this orbit (North, South, East, West) is Satya-yug, Treta-yug, Dwaper-yug and present Kali-yug. Present day scientists had been denying it till yesterday. But, no more, today. They equally believe, Sun is moving in the destination unknown, along with the solar complex. Previously, they had been claiming that Sun is stationary.

"There is nothing, that is stationary, not even the dormant soil. Death is not stationary, too. Even the Devlok is orbiting around." Says Jyotirved. आब्रह्मभुवनाल्लोकाः पुनरावर्तिनोऽर्जुन ।-गीता ।

After this simple introduction, we shall now enter into the main stream of this riddle of life which is the glittering science of past. We shall try to untangle the threads with facts, proofs, evidences and circumstantial evidences, together with inferences. We shall not be subdued by false faith and equally shall not disrespect any faith in haste. We should not forget that we are in two streams of sciences; one almost forgotten stream of past ages and other of the present age, prevailing. We should also keep in mind that any belief, which proves wrong, has to be changed. We shall therefore go into this research with broad mindedness and unbiased manner.

Narain Hari! Govind Hari!

(Chapter –3)

Evolution Of Life: How, When & Why?

Evolution of life had been a subject of great interest for ages unknown. People have been working on it to find suitable and right answer, since the appearance of Adam on this planet Earth. How, when and why life evolved on this planet? Is it evidential or natural? Or by an accident? Or by some divine grace? Who brought life to this planet Earth? Hundreds of stories, scientific and religious and spiritual, communal beliefs, strange and funny tales. No answer until now. The world has been busy with finding the solution to the burning problem of how the life came to its being?

Let us enter into the subject straight way. We shall examine a short account of the attainments of the present day science and serially discuss well-established hypothesis of scientific researches of the past.

The name of Charles Darwin appears predominantly before us as a modern scientist, who spent all his life in finding the answer to this question. His hard work equally fructified and amply rewarded with respect from the world of science. He bases his hypothesis on another hypothesis "Big-bang-theory" which runs as follows: -

Sun is a burning fireball with huge atomic explosions and blasts on it. At some time in the deep past, millions of years ago, a violent

explosion took place, exploded and with a great bang, separated a huge part of the planet Sun. This part of Sun entered the space, with great push of explosion and started wandering in the space. As the time passed by it started cooling in the space and took the form of a planet. With passage of time, upper surface of this planet started hardening and solidifying. Vapor cooled down to water. Thus planet Earth came to its being. Inside the surface of the Earth it is burning hot till date. Several arguments, facts and proofs, were brought forthwith to support this hypothesis.

When further cooling took place, vapors settled on the soil and thus ponds and lakes of water appeared on the Earth. Gradually this process gave rise to oceans and seas. Single cell animal Amoeba and Bacteria developed in the water. Millions of years passed by, Bacteria developed multi-cellular body formations and thus all live beings are product of these Bacteria's. Amoeba started vegetation by gaining multi-cellular bodies. Thus life appeared on this soil. All living being, including human life is by-product of bacteria. In the past, at some time back in the period not well known, Dynasore (huge build animals, mammalians) life came to its being and for unknown reasons, they disappeared from Earth. Or these strong and huge build bodies started receding in shape and size. Thus monkey life appeared on the Earth. From monkey life to human is the transport of time. Monkey is our forefather.

There are many doubts and fallacies in this hypothesis. Some of them are as under: -

1. What was the mass that separated from planet Sun? Nuclear and atomic blasts on the planet simply denote that surface heat is greater than any atomic reactor on the earth. Mid heat may be even greater than the surface heat. No solid, liquid or elemental formation of matter can sustain this heat. Molecular disintegration of matter is evident. Even the gases will simply transform to nuclear or cosmic energy. Under these conditions, what was the mass that separated from Sun, with a big bang? Water or vapors can hardly sustain the atmosphere.

2. From where did vapors come from? It cannot exist on the surface of Sun? Molecular disintegration of oxygen and hydrogen will take place automatically under such heat. Who and how will reunite it to Vapor form? If we could know this process, we could

console and save the people of this earth from the anxiety of water diminishing.

3. Amoeba and Bacteria are still single-cell living beings. No evidence of their becoming double cells even. There is nothing to back up this hypothesis advanced by Charles Darwin or someone, no proof in the nature to prove it to be true

4. If this planet Earth came into existence on account of Big-Bang-Theory, what Bang Theory produced the formation of innumerable planets and stars? Darwin has not explained it. This theory is altogether against the law of nature. Have you ever come across or witnessed that, while crossing road, a person met an accident and his body was cut to three parts. Suddenly, all the three parts of his body turned out to be three individual persons and they got up to their feet and went home happily? Well! Believe me! I never saw such a happening. But Darwin does believe in it. Sun met an accident, was divided to three parts, Sun, Earth and Moon, living separately since millions of years, as three individual planets. Born accidentally or children of accident, as their parents.

5. In Big-Bang-Theory the Mass separated from Sun had another explosion and a part of mass separated from it again. Thus Earth and Moon appeared in the space. This has been proven otherwise. Soil of Earth and Moon are altogether different. On the other hand, planet Mars and Earth has the same soil formations, to indicate the identical conditions at the time of formation of these planets.

6. Modern Gene theory denies the concept of man being the successor of monkey. Theory of DNA. and other new inventions of modern sciences reject the theory as false and impossible. If it becomes possible now, the problem of caste, gotra, creed, sect and racial discrimination will be cured automatically.

7. Darwin paid no attention to other possibilities of existence of life on this planet. Whether the life was brought by some source, power, science of ancients, some divine source, to this planet Earth? Almost all sects, faiths and religious belief, positively support this hypothesis. Was Darwin enamored so much of his hypothesis, that he simply closed his eyes to any other alternative?

There are many more questions, the answers to which are not

provided in this hypothesis. The world of science accepted this hypothesis of Darwin under condition that this hypothesis would be considered in future, if and when, single cell Amoeba and Bacteria change cellular formation from single cell to double cell even. This has not taken place for last two centuries. The very base of the hypothesis is doubtful.

In addition to the Darwin's theory, there appeared few more scientific probabilities, eg. Theory of amino acids etc., researches are being carried out there on. Biological, Medical, Space research, geological, astral sciences are working in this direction. Everything is hidden in the womb of future. Clone making, limb transplantations, artificially manufacturing human body replacement parts, constructing new components, genetic researches, all these are untiring efforts towards the solution of riddle of life. Man has not accepted defeat and shall never in future, come what may.

Almost all sects, faiths and religions of the entire globe, for ages altogether, have been searching the answers to this query, deep in the sky. Why? Whenever there is discussion about God, Allah or Parmeshwar etc., man unmindfully raises his both arms toward sky. Does the answer to the very question lie there? Shall we find the answer to the riddle in seven heavens or seven skies or sapt loka? Away from Earth, deep in the sky? Why? Can the remains of Jyotirved or Manusmiriti help us in our research, which has been lost in the deep distant past? Shall we proceed in this direction to search?

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter 4)

The Space is Explored Again!

Water & life was transported to Earth – Jyotirved?

A new discovery that could significantly alter our understanding of how life began on the Earth, the ancient's fear of the comets may well have been justified. Early June 2001, at a science conference of astro-biologists at San Diego, U.S.A. a team of Indian and British researchers presented what was the first real evidence of the presence of living organisms floating in the earth's stratosphere. Using a special upper atmosphere balloon probe built by the Indian Space Research Organization (I.S.R.O.), the team's analysis of air samples taken at heights of between 25 km and 41 km in Hyderabad were startling. It showed a profusion of bacteria-like organism swarming in a region where the temperature is as cold as in Antarctica and the atmosphere so rarefied that terrestrial life is almost non-existent.

Chandra Vikramsinghe, professor at the center for Astrobiology, Cardiff University U.K., and a key member of Indo-British scientific team, says "our findings have a profound impact on the concept of how life began on the earth. It is clear that this invasion from space has had a lot more to do with it." If the team's findings were validated

by further experiments, it would provide strong evidence that life was first created in deep space and not on the earth itself as widely believed. Acting as super sperm distributors of the cosmos, comets passing through the earth's vicinity may have deposited genetically rich cosmic dust on the planet. These are believed to have sowed the seeds of primitive life in the earth.

What they found: -

1. Clumps of living cells at heights of 25-41 km in the sky that point to an extra-terrestrial origin.

2. These cells bombard the earth every day in incredibly large numbers.

3. They are first proof of this century that life may not have originated on earth, as widely believed. But it came from deep space, as oldest belief of Jyotirved.

Theories of origin of life: -

1. Scientists in the 1970's argued that probability of a chain of molecules assembling in to DNA of life was Zero. Not believing in the comet theory, both they state that a single, freak cataclysmic event on earth caused life to emerge and that we are alone in the universe. (No evidence advanced to this theory. No reason advanced to reappear it again.)

2. The popular theory put by A.I.Oparin in 1924 propounds life on earth evolved from a primordial chemical soup when the planet was just being formed. A chain of chemical events in the ocean depths formed protein molecules – the basic building blocks of all life.

3. Theory of Charles Darwin and Big Bang.

4. First postulated by Fred Hoyle and Chandra Wikramsinghe in 1974, it goes against the grain by suggesting that life originated in deep space. Comets then acted as the super distributor of sperms of life throughout the cosmos and sowed the sperms on the earth.

5. Theory of Jyotirved that equally confirms the origin of life from deep space. Probably the ancient most science that descended from space to earth along with life.

And several schools of different faith and religions, we may have to consider with.

Life and water are creations of deep space. According to Jyotirved

water and life was brought down to this planet. After a very long research, inventions, investigations and untiring repeated attempts this planet was brought to life. In spite of hostile and strange conditions, repeated failures, mission continued undefeated. Strong sixty thousands missions were destroyed and lives lost. Ultimately, they succeeded and their successors got settled on this planet Earth.

How could the life be transferred to this planet? How could the knots of mystery of gravity and gravity-free space be unraveled? How could this impossible task was carried out? What is the story behind it? Where to find proofs, facts and evidences? Why and when did this science of inter-planetary-transportation of life and space sciences vanish from this planet?

Life cannot be originated in gravity. It can be produced in a gravity-free Zone, in the space or in the space of some living body. What is life? Life is total war against the gravitational forces, to maintain the space or gravity-free-zone inside the body. The very moment space of the body is lost to gravities, death settles in. According to Jyotirved,"where there is gravity – there is decay – decay result in death. No gravity – no decay – state immortal. So is said by a noble saint,

जिन्दगी क्या है? अन्नासिर में ज़हूरे तरतीब !
मौत क्या है? इन्हीं अजुसां का परीशां होना!.

What is life? Atoms taking disciplined shape in the space - is Life. What is death? Disturbance of these atoms – is death.

There is continuous presence of earthily and planetary gravities. Therefore, life of any kind may have been originated in gravity-free-zone or space and transported to earth, at different stages. Life shall have to fight against gravitational forces to exist. But in the space, gravity-free-zone, life does not have to fight for existence. There is no threat to life. On the earth, due to the pressures of different gravities, new life can be created in mother's womb, or in the maintained space of a plant, and not in the gravity. Human or body of animal or of a plant or tree, fighting against the gravitational forces and repulsing these forces outside the body, so that space of the body is intact and thus life can exist smoothly. In case, gravity penetrates the space of body, life has come to an end, fetus is dead, and there shall be a stillbirth. Let us define the very concept of life.

What does it mean? According to Jyotirved and all Vedas, the finest particle (atom) of the universe, of which the entire universe is made with; is live, full of life. What is life then?

Life like God has been defined in three parts, Body, Jeevatma and Atma. All the three put together in disciplined order is life. Body is the house where the life is settled in. Atma is the creative force that builds the body (house) and maintains it to the advantage of Jeevatma, who cannot exist without the help of Atma and body. Whenever reference is to life it represents all three along with the entire equation. Atma – creator. Jeevatma – settler. Body – the house or fort where the life is settled. This is the hypothesis of almost all the ancient schools of mythology and spirituality and Jyotirved.

Why Jeevatma cannot exist without the help of Atma and body? Can Jeevatma exist without the help of Atma and body? In the first place when Jeevatma is on a planet, under the continuous threat of gravitational forces, war of gravities being imposed on Jeevatma, Jeevatma can hardly face this challenge alone. This is abnormal level of life. Native place of Jeevatma is space. This is the place of birth or origination of Jeevatma, native place. Jeevatma can exist alone in the space, being the normal level of life. Where no threat is imposed by gravities. Atma reincarnate of Parmatma, is the creator of body and is fighting against the gravitational forces to retain the longevity of life, to the advantage of Jeevatma. Jeevatma cannot exist without body and Atma in the gravities. But Jeevatma can certainly exist in space without body and Atma. These are the bases of hypothesis of life in Jyotirved.

Present day science does not advance any equation or explanation to reference to life. It is surprising. From where to begin the search of life? From a living cell or bacteria? What is life that we are searching for? Body is made of dormant dead soil, yet a living house of Jeevatma; every cell is full of life. Dead is live and after the time passes by, live is dead. Now where to start with and what should be the equation of our query? Must we not clear it before we begin? Well! I am in search of person, whom I know not. Never met him and do not know his identity as well. Where do I reach?

One may argue that this equation of life may be applicable to the established and prominent level of life. There are different minute,

primitive and early levels in the beginning of life. Where this three-figure equation may not be applicable. No contradiction or disagreement to this argument. Jyotirved and other school of Vedic science equally accept it and have much to say. In Shiva Puran, theory advanced by Fred Hoyle and Chandra Wikramsinghe in 1974, has been narrated as a story of evolution of life. In that story Shiva and His wife Shakti produced the seeds and Agni Dev (Comet) carried those seeds to earth and spread them on the mountains, rivers, in the plains everywhere. Thus vegetation and other life were developed on the earth. Carbon gases were balanced with oxygen gases to make the atmosphere worth living. It was then the life was thought. Lord Brahma was asked to produce Jeevatma in the deep space and Lord Vishnu to form and frame bodies and look after them, be with them as Atma, within their bodies. Lord Shiva to help in maintaining these cycles. We shall detail these stories when we come to.

Astrology (Jyotish), which is a product of Jyotirved, is a proven system of measuring the effects of gravities of different planets on the past, present and future life. Gravity (Maya) is the cause of life and death of a living being. It also controls and directs life and different thoughts, moods and movements in life and is equally adequately equipped to give the directions to the secrets of life. No science of life can ever ignore the impacts of planetary gravities and their influences. This has been discussed in short, earlier.

According to Jyotirved, fine and minute atom of 'Creation' is called 'Sukshma Brahm'. This is the seed of the whole of Universe, is live, alike, one and immortal. It has been well defined in Jyotirved, "एकोब्रह्म द्वितीयोनास्ति।" Atom of creation is one, alike and no second to it.

Under different conditions, circumstances and desire of the nature (gravitational influences), these atoms unite and create different matters, elements, liquids, gases and solid materials. They become violent and equally silent as per pressures of gravity (Maya). Thus the dormant dead is live and live becomes dead again. Matter is energy and energy can be converted to matter again.

Brahm (Atom) under the pressure of gravities is aggressive (violent). At this stage these Brahms cannot be united in to any element. Brahms can be united only in the deep space. There this

Brahm is silent or cool because of no gravitational threat. Therefore, even dormant matter can be integrated in the deep space and not in gravity. This is the reason that in every solid, the atoms carry space in between the atoms. The nucleus is always in the space. This theory of Jyotirved needs to be investigated.

The Sukshma Brahm (the smallest particle of the whole, of which the entire universe is made of, and cannot be divided further) though immortal, yet his life has to have a limit. This has been discussed in the thirteen chapter of Srimad Bhagwat Geeta. There it is stated that this Brahm being immortal in life and death of a person or planet or universe, Brahm remain ineffective and recreates everything back to life. Though immortal yet the span is limited too. This has been equally stated in Jyotirved as well in all Vedas, other scriptures and in all Panchangs (ephemeris). It is stated that fifty years of Brahm have been expired. 51st year first day ...so many hours...minuets...seconds.etc have passed by. Calculations extend up to small parts of a second, and are being recorded by Jyotirved and Panchangs (ephemeris) makers, continuously every year, for periods unknown. It has been asserted that the age of this small Brahm 100 years. One year of Brahm is 360X360X2X 43,20,000 years of earth = 1 year of Brahm or this Universe. After 100 years the entire universe ceases to be. At this time again Brahm is created or reconstituted by Lord Brahma to create new Universe.

One thing should be noted here. On one hand it has been stated that Brahm is immortal, while on the other hand, age has been limited. Perhaps it was meant to say that it is immortal so far as the activity of procreation or decay is concerned. It loses the mortal form and disintegrates into original normal small Brahm again. Person or picture may die or disappear, but the matter simply changes the form and does not destroy.

The concept of Creator, God, Param Brahm (Param = extreme. Brahm = indivisible part of the Universe. Thus **Param Brahm** meaning by = one who is settled or seated in the small Brahm as well.), is omnipresent, omniscient, immortal and all-powerful. Jyotirved does not believe in seven heavens or three-trumpet theory. Process of generation starts within, much inside the atom as well. Child is born in the womb of a mother and certainly not in seven heavens. Creativity denotes the presence of Creator. No creativity

without Creator. Force must be inside the Brahm. Creator has to be there, therefore Param Brahm. Creator has been defined in two ways in Jyotirved. Param Brahm and Param Brahma (Param = extreme. Brahma = word taken from Brahmaand that is Universe. Param Brahm = settled in small atom and Param Brahma = all universes settled in, yet limitless or unknown, extreme.).

According to Jyotirved, entire universe, nature is produce of these Brahms. The air, water, fire, earth and sky (atmosphere) gains existence on account of these Brahms. The planet Sun, stars and constellations are framed, formed and produced by these small Brahms. The ashes of a charred body on the pyre, rotten soil of an agricultural field through Yagya in the space of plants and trees, transform ashes and rotten soil back to life again. Beautiful flowers with sweet fragrance, tasty fruits, vegetables are born. Dead dormant is live again. All under similar conditions, with similar material, yet so different in nature and variety. All these vegetations are back again to human and animal life. This is known as "Awagaman" transmigration of life.

For the sake of argument, if we believe that the finest smallest particle of Universe the Brahm is dead or inactive, the concept of living and creative world is out of window – says Jyotirved. According to Jyotirved, these Brahms (Atoms) are immortal and the entire nature gets itself transformed continuously with the concept of Yagya. To reconstitute, repeat, reappear or rebirth, this tendency or creative power is inherited in Brahm. The authority to make nature grow is inherited therein. The concept of creativity or Creator, though one, and no second to it, yet in all the beings, everywhere in all living being "Ghat-ghat-wasi", of Jyotirved bases on this very principle. The concept of God being in seven heavens alone has been unacceptable to Jyotirved. Under those conditions no child be born in mother's womb, no tree or plant can produce a flower or a leaf. Everything should fall from seven heavens with the tags on them, to whom they should belong. No creativity anywhere. Thus the nucleus or urge to recreate is inborn in small Brahm.

"Creation is there where creator is." Creation is always present in the small Brahm and thus Creator is omnipresent. **Jyotirved is universal science of nature** and does not believe or rely on blind faith. **It accepts only the unchanging, everlasting rules of**

nature and creativity as Dharma, the faith of truth. Nature being the lone book of Dharma and all Vedas and scriptures are expected commentaries to the real volume, Nature.

According to Jyotirved, life is not confined to body. It does not end with the end of body. Body is a living house, where the 'life' is housed. Life is a continuous stream. Atma, the creator incarnate, and Jeevatma, the settler or a traveler of life, both do not die. Simply go on changing from one to another house, transmigration. Even the body does not die, simply changes the form and after certain duration takes a new form or new shaped body in it or some other form of life.

With these simple and short references of Jyotirved, we can start the story of transportation of life and water on this earth. Extension, proofs and evidences to back up the story, shall be provided and discussed at appropriate duration and time, without obstructing the flow and taste of our story. Life and water did not appear on the earth just by an accident. No planet is formed by an accident. Accidents do destroy planets, as any living being on the earth. Nature is one and uniform. Small Particles Brahms unites by Yagya to generate new life in human beings, animals, plants and trees on this planet earth. Similarly, in the deep space, in the golden womb, scattered small Brahms unite to constitute planets, stars and constellations in due course of time, by Yagya. In Srimad Bhagwat Geeta, Lord Krishna has remarked,"Oh Arjun! The bodies of all the living-beings gain the form with the assistance of food, cereals, grains, fruits etc. These are produced with the help of water, and Yagya brings this water to earth." अन्नाद् भवन्ति भूतानि—-

Present day world of science has not been able to discover the secret of Yagya to produce water. Water is receding on the earth. Water has not been found on any planet so far. Life cannot exist without water. Wish! We could only know the secret of Yagya to generate water. Water is rapidly diminishing from earth and no solution is insight. Let us travel back in the history of past.

There are unlimited galaxies in the sky and as many constellations. In these galaxies and constellations, there are various solar families. In these solar families, there is every possibility of existence of life, may it be different type, origin or lèvel. Some types of life may

depend on water, oxygen and vegetations, while others may depend on other substances. Our story begins from a galaxy, similar to our own galaxy. Let us explain what is our galaxy, in the first place. Our galaxy in Jyotirved has been named as "Dev-loke." Our solar system orbits around the galaxy. Similarly, there are thirteen solar families of Sun and planets, orbit around "Dev-Loke." Our count is thirteen in the sequence. Therefore, the concept of "Treyodashi-puja" is celebrated in Sanaatan-Dharma on thirteen day of moon, every month, as mark of respect and remembrance.

Galaxy like Dev-loke is not only one, but there are plenty such galaxies orbiting around in the sky. Each galaxy has many solar families orbiting around it. Their movements of orbit are designed and designated by gravitational forces and their perfect balances of gravitational ties. No planet, galaxy or constellation can dare defy the gravitational forces (Maya). We have learnt to fly like a bird in the sky, by the invention of planes and spaceships. But we have not learnt the art of flying like a planet without fuel or energy being exhausted. And this is Maya the Gravity being unlimited source of fuel and energy, we have yet to discover. Only if we could know of the secret of flying like a planet without fuel and energy, we can explore the space with the speed of light.

Think of the planet earth. It is flying in the space orbiting around Sun. Can you tell me the weight of this planet? Well! This planet has no weight. It is weightless in the space. Not even a single pound. A person weighing around 60 kilograms on the earth shall have no weight in the space at all. So is the case with every planet, star or galaxy, and our spaceships." Mountain has no weight; weight is of Maya - if I lift the Maya I carry the mountain on my small fingertip". (Krishna's Goverdhen Parvat Dharan in Bhagwat Mahapuran). In Vedic and allied literature, we find specific mention of 'Dev-yaan" (spaceship), their shape and system and principle of movement. These planes could overcome the force of gravity, neutralizing the gravitational forces and thus moving with the speed swifter than light. It seems that they were named after their spaceships (Dev-yaan) as Devta (gods). If you move with the speed of light from some place, you will simply disappear from sight. These Devtas use to disappear "Anterdhyan". Now, in the deep past, two galaxies in their natural movements in the space came closer to each other.

Life in one galaxy has gained and mastered the science of space and had taken control of gravitational forces. They were much more advanced in space and had mastered the life as well. With this hypothetical imagination of Jyotirved, we proceed with our story. They, the people of other galaxy, named the galaxy "Dev-loke". Galaxies being closer to each other on their path of orbits, the people of other galaxy entered the space of this galaxy to explore it. They found this galaxy virgin, dark and completely unexplored. They decided to explore, study, and investigate the possibility of life in the space and on the planets of different solar families Scattered but plenty evidences, inferences, stories and proofs we find in Jyotirved, Vedas, Mahaabhaarat and almost all scriptures of old Sanaatan Bhaarat races.

There is no end to discoveries of man. It is in his nature. His anxiety to know more will never cease. Being remained calm for a short spell of time, he is again impatient to explore one thing or the other. This anxiety may have led them to transport life to this planet. They wanted to explore and experience the result on life under different circumstances and under the planetary conditions unknown to them. A new inquisitiveness, new discovery, some new researches and desire to create some thing in new unexplored galaxy; may have transpired them to "**Ashwamaidh-Yagya**", they named the mission. King Sagar is the name we read in the ancient history in reference to transportation of life to this planet. Let us explain the hidden meaning of the word 'Ashwamaidh'. Letter 'A' is used in negative sense when it is in the beginning of a word.

Thus (अश्वमेध = अ+श्व+मेघ । अ = रहित । व = मृत, मृत्यु । मेध = प्रवेश करना, प्राप्त होना) 'A' denying 'Shava' death and 'Maidh' to penetrate, or to enter, to capture. To deny the death and enter into the life ever is the meaning of this mission. King Sagar wanted to bring this galaxy to ever life. The story of the crusade of king Sagar is narrated in many ancient scriptures and epic Mahaabhaarat, authored by Maharishi Ved Vyas, who also compiled Rig-Ved, Yajur-Ved and Swamver. Rishi Athervan compiled another Atherva-Ved. These Rishis compile all four Vedas. It is said that after disappearance of Jyotirved and other space sciences, after very long periods, the Saints compiled these Vedas.

King Sagar and his scientists researched extensively on this entire

galaxy, different effects of gravitational influences, living conditions to different species of life, their existence and longevity of life and continuity of their races etc. It is said that they selected this solar complex to start with. All the planets were deeply studied, their different gravitational influences studied, spaces and orbits were tilted and resettled to suit the purpose.

Facing a new galaxy and unknown challenges, scientists were busy with transportation of life and to settle it comfortably. Everything has been taking proper shape to desired effect. Now the life can be transported to this planet, they thought. Life was transported in sixty thousand modules in the first place. But these modules were burnt to ashes and total life destroyed. Perhaps due to cosmic fires, heat generated in the atmosphere, or by some mistake unknown. This is mentioned in a story of King Sagar's 60 thousand sons being burnt to ashes by the curse of Rishi Kapil Muni. Cosmic fires are equally known as Kapilaagni. This story is mentioned in Mahaabhaarat.

I may mention here that in a very short period our space science is planning to transport life in modules to the planet Mars. We have similar problems. Mars is dark, unexplored and virgin. Temperatures and gravitational influences are unsustainable to any form of life. Planet is covered with corbandioxide and other deadly gases. Water is insignificant. Under these circumstances life can only be transported in safe modules with all protections and security, coupled with food, water, oxygen, and medicines and all other essential materials. Exactly, King Sagar did.

King Sagar held himself responsible for this catastrophe and never forgave himself till his last. He dethroned himself and retired in isolation. His successors could not gather as much courage to carry the mission in the same speed and spirit, though did not accept the defeat. Researches continued and it was concluded that without water and vegetation life can hardly be transported. Water is space product. Mother Ganga lives there with Lord Mahavishnu and Laxmi. Water can be procured from the space and transported to this planet, in the first place. On two occasions water was transported to Mars. Water remained there for some time but it faded away in the space again. Planet could not retain the water. Researches continued for quite some time. Ultimately, King Bhageerath was able to bring and settle water on this planet. We can read all these stories in old

scriptures and Vedic literature only if we can hold back our prejudices and preconceived conclusions. Every happening is very clearly and distinctly marked in these stories.

Planet cannot retain water for very long period. Agni Devta spread the fertile seeds all over planet for vegetations. Fertile seeds of Lord Shiva and his wife Paarvati were provided by Lord Brahma to Agnidev, says the story. They wanted to kill Taarkaasur, to save the planet. Demon Taarkaasur (Taarka + Asur. Tarka = to punish, beat or destroy. Asur = demon) can be done with, killed by the son of Lord Shiva, story says. Fertile seeds of Shiva and Parvati are flown by Agnidev and are spread all over the mountains, in the rivers, on the fields and all over the planet. Thus, story goes; a child is born in the wild, close to a riverside, deep in the forest. No one to look after him, no one to company the child. Suddenly, appeared six mothers to nurse and feed the child. They named the child Kartikaya, first son of Lord Shiva. These plants, trees, forests are none but the first son of Lord Shiva. Six mothers are six weathers; they nurse and feed the forests, trees and plants, Kratikeya, the first son of Lord Shiva. Second son is Gnash, the human beings; we all are children to Lord Shiva. In Gurukul education, children used to gain knowledge through these deep meaning tales and stories, the truth of their past.

After developing the environment on this planet, water, green vegetation, maintaining the Ozone level around the planet, wild life was transported to this planet. This is mentioned in Agni Puran and other scriptures including epic Mahaabhaarat. Oceans and forests were filled with wild life for eco balance. Life was brought to this planet in different intervals, to study, watch and investigate the results of gravities. This research continued for very long period.

Let us imagine a house without roof, and that is our planet. We live on a planet, which is exposed to the sky. Any fiery meteoroid, disintegrating comet or planet can destroy the entire life on this planet. It happened several times in the past and people of those knowledgeable ages again developed the life on the planet. Big and strong built animals, mammalians and other wild lives were brought to this planet to study the effects of gravity, longevity of life and changes of nature. It is not true that amoeba and bacteria developed themselves to that larger form.

Human life was ultimately transported to this planet. Now there

are different stories in many scriptures and Vedic school of thought. It is not very clear to the origin of human body. Body cannot be created or originated under the pressures of gravity. Body is a living house of Jeevaatma. This house is to fight against the gravitational forces and thus maintain a gravity free zone (space) for Jeevaatma to exist in the gravities with health and longevity. Sexual activity is to reproduce another body to the advantage of another Jeevaatma. But Jeevaatma cannot be produced by any sexual act. Sexual act is to create a new house (body) for another Jeevaatma. We must clear it in our thinking otherwise we may not be able to understand the science of Jyotirved.

To explain it in present day medical science, let us take the example of DNA (deoxyribonucleic acid) the genetic material of nearly all-living organism, which controls the heredity and is located in the cell nucleus. The genetic information of the DNA is contained in the sequence of bases of along the molecule.

The body is born on these lines. Sperm of male and ova of female carry the picture of their separate DNA. Now those two different DNA, together form another DNA picture. This picture repeats in every cell and each cell of the body of a newborn carries same picture. This picture is not a carbon copy of mother and father alone. It equally carries the radiations and gravitational influences of different planets. Thus a picture is formed and is carried in each cell, identically. Let us read it in Rig Veda: -

अग्निर्होता कविक्रतुः सत्यश्चित्रश्रवस्तमः ।
देवो देवेभिरा गमत ।। ऋग्वेद 1/1/1/5 ।।

अग्निर्होता परमेश्‍र ने कविक्रतु आत्मयज्ञों के द्वारा सत्य प्रकृति को श्रवस्तमः ढाला, उत्पन्न किया च तथा चित्र एक ही प्रकार के सांचों में ढालता चला गया। देवोदेवेभिरा गमत उसकी देवलीला ही सचराचर में शरीर संरचना का आधार बनी।

Creator created the bodies from nature as Atma for the sake of Jeevaatma. Conceived a frame or picture and by repeating the same frame produced the house (body)

Body is made of identical cells, carrying same picture or frame in each cell. Jyotish (Astrology) is just like reading the DNA of the subject. Present day astrologer may not have the knowledge and perfection to read the horoscope, but in Jyotirved, Jyotish is certainly

a specific science.

We are back to our story again. They wanted to transport the life to earth. Carrying life from one planet to another planet is not so simple. It is like traveling from a gravity zone to space, the gravity free zone, and again to gravities of new planet. These exposures killed many lives in the transport, itself. Large number of human life could be successfully transported but their longevity of life was hampered.

If this were the cause, how would it be possible to retain vitality while traveling from one planet to another, crossing over the vast span of space? This was an intricate question. Researches continued. New methods were invented and tried. Stories in Mahaabhaarat epic distinctly say that human seeds were sent to this planet and human species were developed with the help of cows. Pregnancy period of a cow and human is alike. Possibly due to this very reason cow is treated more than a mother in Bhaarat race. There is belief that the cows are dwelling place for thirty-three crores of gods, they all rest in a cow. Can this be true? We certainly need it to know. We may have to face the same problems in near future while transporting life to Mars and may be many other planets.

While crossing human body through the space, at the time of transporting from one planet to another, human body loses the capacity to procreate; sexual potencies are badly hampered, almost to impotency. Why?

According to Jyotirved, human body is always in warring stage against gravities, on the planet. Each cell of the human body is fighting fit in the gravities, the war of Mahaabhaarat. While in space, body does not face any friction or war; each cell of human body becomes idle and shrinks. If proper precautions are not taken, body may not survive the pressure of gravity and may collapse. This is the secret of Maya and Ksheersagar. In old scriptures, many rulers and fellow citizens faced the problem of childlessness.

According to Jyotirved, life came into existence in gravity free zone and this creation is not through sex. It is altogether different from sexual creativity. Almost in all scriptures, in many stories, in Vedic literature, it is clearly and distinctly mentioned that Jeevaatma is a holy creation of Lord Brahma. This is a creation by imagination. So long Jeevaatma is in the space, there is no need of any human

body. No war of gravitics, no need of body (forte) at all. Why body then?

Let us take an example to explain it to ourselves. Suppose you are a diver of a sea. You dive into deep waters to search some valuables. In deep waters you cannot be normal without the help of an oxygen chamber and a secure cover to envelop your body. Similarly, is the case with Jeevaatma in the ocean of gravity? You need a body as oxygen chamber and a secure cover to safeguard against gravitational forces. Now, in case the search is of longer duration, it has to continue for ages together and it is not possible to send divers from outside every time, what will you do? You will try to find out some solution in the ocean itself. If a new chamber can be created to gain more time? At the bottom of the ocean, divers being the same? Exactly, is the thought of sexual procreation of body in the mid ocean of gravity? Changing the body (house) and tenant being same. We continue with our search and solar complex on its way. Some time in the ozone level without body and again in the body on the earth.

There can be another unhealthy option as well. Suppose, the diver has entered the deep waters and forgotten the very purpose of his mission. He is emotionally attached to the depth of ocean, as many like we people are. He will die without oxygen. So don't we die without oxygen?

Again, taking the same example, when diver, after completing his mission, is back to earth, does he continue to wear the chamber? Or he simply discards the chamber to ease himself? So is the case with Jeevaatma. In the ocean of gravity living with chamber of human body and in the space living without mask or body. Invention of DNA has brought medical sciences close to Jyotirved. The day is not far when present day science and ancient sciences shall be working together for better gains.

In the story of life, the definition of life is different. Present day science has yet to define the equation of life. Body or living cell alone cannot be defined as X (assume value of equation) of life. In Jyotirved equation of life is distinct and clear. X = AJB. Atma + Jeevaatma + Body. A complete equation of life.

Does gravity-free zone, space (Kheersagar) exist only in the sky and not on the earth? Jyotirved has answered it in negation.

According to Jyotirved, space exists everywhere, even in small atom (Sukesham Brahm). Play of generation, orientation and destruction (God) is everywhere and it is a positive proof of Maya and space. Hell (Narak) and Heaven (Swarg) do exist everywhere together with. They have been defined in Jyotirved as: - स्वर्ग = स्व् (आत्मा)+ अर्ग (सीमा)। न् (नहीं) + अर्क (सूर्य अथवा आत्मा)। Living united and in oneness with Atma is living in Heaven. Living without spirituality, fascinated with confused world is living in Hell. You can live in Heaven or Hell, very much living in this body it is up to you. Or you can live both alternatively, at your sweet will.

भरतस्य अपत्यम् = भारतम्। भरत = भरण करने वाला, आत्मा। भारत = ईश्वर का पुत्र अथवा आत्मा का बेटा। भरत-खण्ड = आत्मपुत्रों का देश। भारतवर्ष।

In the periods of Jyotirved people of this land were known as Bharaat race, name of this country Bharat-Khand, identity of a citizen Bhaarat. Hindu, Indian and Aryan are the drastic abuses slashed upon slaves, in the periods of slavery. With this small introduction of Jyotirved, we enter in to the periods of "Ganga-Avataran" Water being brought to this planet. The story of water, being brought from space to earth?

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter-5)

The Advent Of Ganga!

We have heard and read about the advent of Ganga from space, sky to this planet. These stories are on the TV. show (serials), in the old scriptures and in spiritual discourses. Ganga used to live in Kheersagar (space or sky) with Lord Vishnu. Ganga very kindly consented to Bhaagirath to descend on earth. But the difficulty was there. Who will bear the force of descending waters? Water; may be ten times or even more than the volume of this planet? It may destroy the planet or disturb the gravitational balance and orbit movement? Bhaagirath went to Lord Shiva, the Lord of cosmic fires (Pralya) and controller of gravitational forces (Maya) on the earth. Lord Shiva agreed to hold the force of Ganga waters on his head and envelope the waters in his enormous matted hairs. So he did. Thus Ganga was brought to earth. Let peep behind the story. Happenings of the past do take shape of stories. It is natural normal human psychology.

Life without water is impossible on a planet, under the testing pressures of different gravities. Water is to maintain the body, though Jeevaatma needs no water. Jeevaatma cannot exist on a planet without body. Food, water and shelter are the basic needs of body and body is prime need of Jeevaatma under the pressures of gravity.

Sexual regeneration is to form a body and equally the food and water to feed and maintain the body fit to fight against the gravitational forces and thus create space like conditions inside the body in the interest of Jeevaatma. Jeevaatma can exist only in space. Descending water and Jeevaatma to earth can serve no purpose. Both are space subjects. If Jeevaatma is to descend to earth than conditions like space is a must to be maintained around Jeevaatma for existence and loner stay in gravities. Such bodies be invented and maintained for the sake of Jeevaatma. In the first place atmosphere and water be descend to earth. Fertile seeds are spread all over the planet to create living conditions for super species of life.

It is mentioned in the old scripts that several methods were invented and different bodies were created to suit the purpose. Yakṣha, Gandherva, Kinners and many other different type of bodes were created, tested and tried. It is not true that such races never occurred on the earth or their names were after the places, they lived. On the contrary, the places were named after them, wherever they lived. According to Jyotirved these races use to travel from space to earth, how? It is not clear. May be it some thing like human entering in to the deep ocean but cannot live a normal life for long time, has to come back or may die without oxygen. Though the see life, fish and other species can live like normal beings. To regenerate the bodies in the gravities, the method of sexual creation of bodies was evolved. Birds in the air, wild life in the forests, different small and big species in water were blessed to produce their species and thus maintain the respective races.

Ganga was the first descend from space in to gravity. This story critically maintains the scientific edge in it. Shiva is the Lord of gravity, therefore living on the high mountain of this earth and not in the space. It was for the gravity, to sustain the descending waters of Ganga that is enormous matted hairs of Shiva, moon on his forehead. It is complete and perfect picture of gravitational balance to sustain the impact of heavy water fall. Waters coming from the space were in frozen condition.

Water in the space is in frozen sponge ball shaped. It is neither solid nor liquid. Due to absence of gravity and cool temperatures water is in semi solid sponge like crystals, spread over the space.

Snow age started on this planet with the fall of Ganga waters and equally the stability to this planet. The coldness of a planet indicates its stability, whereas hot atmosphere effects greatly the life and prosperity of the planet and its existence.

After arrival of water on this planet, planet was put to life with vegetations and wild different species of life in oceans, forests and mountains. Planet had a single plate. Waters divided it from single to different plates. Green house effect and ozone levels were created and thus with long and sustained efforts an isolated burning planet with fires, earthquakes and storms, was brought to snow age, cool and full of life. The dream of King Sagar came true. To commemorate the efforts in the whole phenomena of King Sagar, oceans and seas were named after him. सगरस्य् अपत्यम् : सागर्। महाराज सगर की स्मृति में समुद्रों को सागर कहा जायेगा।

What could have been the reasons and aims behind the development of life in the gravity (Maya) on this planet earth? Why the space was brought to earth? Why descending space subjects to earthily gravity?

Perhaps due to these reasons: -

1. To study and to know the galaxy thoroughly. A discriminative study of life under different circumstances within a certain time frame.
2. To study and examine the development of creation of nature and its decay under different circumstances, through out the orbit movement of this galaxy.
3. Minute examination of nature and control over natural disasters.
4. To conquer nature, gravity, physical death and to attain the capacity of creator.
5. To become blessed son of nature and space after mastering the sciences of life and nature.

On the advent of water and life on this planet, human life and the sciences, Jyotirved, along with other Vedas, technologies, Dev-yaan (space-ship) culture, and planet became part of the space age.

According to Jyotirved, the life was first settled on a large island and named it "Jamboo Dweep." Now situated somewhere in the mid of Atlantic Ocean, buried in deep waters. The main part of this

island was named after Bhaarat race as "Bharat-Khand". This was the first beginning of human life on this planet.

Life had been gradually developing all around for long time. Space ships carrying and helping the people to settle and comfortably spread the life all over the planet. Every thing was moving smoothly, as per programmed, life gaining momentum and speed. Roots of life were being planted to this soil with complete agreement and harmony to gravities and environment of this planet. Treta-Yug was closing towards its end. Everything was moving smooth, suddenly...

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter-6)

On That Dark Night!

Earth orbits around Sun. Single orbit of earth around Sun is one year of earth. Similarly, solar complex orbits around the galaxy Dev-lok. This is known as solar movement around galaxy. Galaxy even is not stationary, they too move around the entire universe. This is known as movement of galaxies around universe. All these movements are based and controlled by gravity and space equations together. Presently the world is divided in two schools. One school believes that the universe is stationary it does not expand. Second school believes that universe is ever expanding and is not stationary. The oldest school of Jyotirved differs with both schools. School of Jyotirved believes that universe is ever rotating in set and designed orbits. These orbits are set and designed by gravitational forces with the space travel around and it is very natural. During the course of orbit galaxies come together and again drift away from each other to their destinations. As per Jyotirved this was the time when both galaxies were drifting away from each other, on their course of orbiting the universe. This drift can be observed even today. Recently space researchers have witnessed that galaxy is drifting away from our solar complex. What they could not assess that the solar complex is equally drifting away from galaxy as well. It so happens in the course of orbit movement. Our solar complex

shall be drifting away till the end of Kali-Yug. After this period, solar complex and galaxy shall be moving closer to each other in their normal course of orbital movement. With this entire picture we proceed in our story.

This planet, with full of life was sailing in the space orbiting around Sun, as family member of this solar complex. Life had well settled on the planet earth and scientists were planning to descend life on the other planets of this complex. Planet earth had gained enough water from space Ganga. Water was no less than twenty times compared to the mass of this planet. Ninety per cent of water was stored on the top of mountains, in the form of hard snow, glaciers. Only ten per cent water used to flow in rivers and to sea and oceans. Cities and villages, green fields and agriculture, space centers, space ship stations every thing had taken proper settlement. Gurukuls (university or education centers) were fully developed on the mountains and forests to educate children of this planet. Suddenly a large, stray, decaying comet entered the solar complex, very close to earth. It started moving towards earth. No one took notice of it because Dev-Yaan (space-ship) used to come and go on this planet; it was routine.

As it drew closer, entire planet started shivering under gravitational pressures mounted by the presence of this comet. It was drawing closer, even closer with bullet speed. Then appeared burning fires all around earth and on the sky. Horizons became horrible bright with burning shine. A big, very big dark black ball, burning bright on its edges and was pelting melted objects all over the planet, blazing fires falling on the earth. Flames were all over. Planet turned violent in turn. Earthquakes, tornados, and fiery winds every thing was there. Hell had descended on the earth. Scriptures talk of Pralaya.

The defenders and guardians deities of different quarters were dumb-founded. They were unable to reason out their failures. It was part of their duty to watch and maintain the security of this planet from foreign threats and invasions. They were equipped with cosmic weapons and were capable to destroy any such subject to split into atoms in no time, in the space. Galaxy and solar complex were drifting away from each other, hampering the space movement, making everything very difficult to repair. Glaciers started melting due to unbearable heat. Life on this planet may have sustained the

impact of the comet but the melting glaciers and snow killed every possibility of surviving the civilization and sciences. Plains turned out to be oceans and seas due to water falling from mountains. Whole planet and its plates started disintegrating in to different islands and many were floating like boats.

This incident has been prominently mentioned in almost all old scriptures of the globe. At one place it has been described as **"Boat of Manu"**, and on the other place **"Boat of Noah."** Present **"Bhaarat-Varsh"**country, even today is a sailing boat. The entire nation is sailing since then. Our subcontinent is floating like a boat even today. Entire scientific world has accepted this truth that Bhaarat subcontinent is hinged to the Asian subcontinent by a nail and is floating like a boat.

The whole planet was ablaze. Glaciers were melting and were being converted into vapors. All living-beings were being drowned or burnt or were simply spectators of the havoc being caused all around. The inhabitants of hilly areas were unable to assess the miseries caused by this strange incident. Fear struck calves that were standing by side of their cow mothers of Ashrams of Rishis. Cows in turn were querying with their silent gazing eyes to their master Rishis. No one had any answer or could reason it out. Saints were silent and so were the calves and cattle. Who knows? Whether to die or survive? How longer? Who can say? Never was this misery ever witnessed. Not in their memories at least.

Friends! Even today we live in a world, which has no ceiling or rooftop. Any meteor or stray comet can steal away all our pleasures in a very short spell. Our ancestors had space defenders and guardian deities to look after their safety. We have no such facility. Do we need a science, which could defend and save us from natural calamities? Or the science that hanks after bombs and atomic weapons? We must think seriously and act in this direction before it is too late. Our planet alone is with life, left in this solar complex. Can we gamble with the existence of life? Don't we owe it to our future generations?

A great civilization was drowned in deep waters. Water rose to miles and miles high on the plains in minutes. Plains sunk to be the depths of oceans and seas. Remember the water on this planet was no less than twenty times in the shape of glaciers and snow. Only

saints, rishis or Gurukuls, teachers and staff or primitive old classes were left on the mountains. Water was rising and jumping high to threaten the hilltops as well. All in habitants of hills and mountains were fearfully looking wonder-struck. Man had been defeated by nature again. This defeat was ever costlier. The water was increasing gradually and was knee deep. All hopes were lost and death had become reality, a certainty. Suddenly the mountain started trembling with a loud noise. Fear crept in them; mountain is being cracked to pieces. But no! Mountain started rising in height. Water was gradually receding from mountaintops. They gradually felt that the whole mountain was floating like a boat in the waters. Though unbelievable yet very true. Darkness enveloped them all around. Thick, heavy, dark clouds all over heavily raining intermittently.

No one among them knew the period they had been floating in the water on the mountaintop. Scriptures reveal that they had sailed forty days and nights. It happened with many people all over the globe, therefore periods might vary. Ancient scriptures and faiths are full and deeply marked with this happening. Ancient Kingdoms and empires had turned into oceans and seas, deep into the waters, may be fifteen to thirty miles deep in the sea. New continents grew in their place; this had altered total geography of the planet.

This was the period when almost all ancient scriptures, their knowledge, science, technology, Vedic literature, Jyotirved and Manusmritee vanished. We had become miserably poor of the trust which past had stored for us. After this period man may have been forced to stone age? At some part of the globe, we have no recorded history what so ever.

Jamboo Dweep was submerged forever into the deep waters now called Atlantic Ocean. There lay the history of the ancients of entire globe, we may never know. The part of Jamboo Dweep – known as **Bharat-Khand** floated and joined itself with newly emerged Asia and became its part. This subcontinent even today remembers the ancients' before every prayer or pooja "Jamboo Dweepay Bharat-Khanday...(अष्टाविंशतितमे युगे जम्बुद्वीपे भरत खण्ड...) No Yagya, Havan, or any beginning of new job or work can start without this oath or ceremony. They still maintain their racial identity as "**Bhaarat**". As per scriptures this catastrophe took place at the

time when Trata-Yug was almost coming to its close.

Meanwhile, the galaxy that had transferred the life to this planet earth had been drifting away as per the normal orbital movement. Distances had gained to the extent that help or even messages could not be sent. After 4,30,000 years or more orbits of the earth, we may be closer to that galaxy again.

We may face some what similar problems when we transfer life to planet Mars. This planet has a orbit of seven years. Very few years of time it is closer to earth and rest of the time it is on the other side of Sun, much away from our planet. In the case of galaxy the distances vary to hundreds of thousands of light years. If you move with the speed of light, say somewhat 1,80,000 miles per second, multiplied by a year, that is one light year. World of civilization has taken many turns since those periods. Many races lost their origin and converted themselves to new origins. West, 2100 years ago, was influenced by a noble saint Holy Christ and were converted them to be noble Christians. People of mid east, 1400 years ago, converted them to Islam and named Mohammedan in the name of Holy saint Mohammad. However people of Bharat-Khand maintained their origin.

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter-7)

After Catastrophe!

Everything had changed after those long dreadful days and horrible nights. Horizons, skies and lands, everything had changed to them It was hard to recognize himself as well. Whatever they thought, they were in the past; the past had cheated them. No more! They would ever be. Identities had badly crashed. Never to be repaired again. No body would descend with spaceship any more from the galaxy. Whatever existed on the earth, launching platforms, scientific achievements, communications, social and living essential basic necessacities, everything had been drowned in deep waters. Entire past had become a dream, one may believe or one may refuse to accept it to be true. Living had become almost impossible. Time passed through the dark caves of miseries and entered Dwaper-Yug. Memories of great past had been withering away, only to be remembered in the children stories, rather distorted, rather unbelievable.

Humanities were learning lessons from wild and beastly lives, to be a human. How to survive? How to maintain the people of his family or tribe? The war of survival of fittest had started. Search for living resources moved him from islands to different plains. His greatest fear was hunger, which made him selfish and violent. The

man, who had the capacity and command to rule over the nature, was now struggling in nature for his own survival. He was learning the art of living from inmates of forests, animals and beasts. He equally was in search of people like him, if they were left alive? The very thought of humanities was slipping under these circumstances. They started grouping themselves like animals in the forests to gain strength and power to save them from known or unknown enemies. From a family to a tribe, from a tribe to a race, new races emerged during this period of time. During this lapse of period the entire past faded away from their memories. Just living for mortal, material, sexual, egoistic reasons, nothing to do with the very feel of being a human and reasons to be human. The very thought that they are the natives of space, have been sent to earth for certain reasons, simply disappeared from their memories. They lost the very identity that they are Jeevaatma and they believed they were just body and this alone is their identity. This led them to build empires, armed forces, capture new cities, states and lands.

In this period past lived only in children stories, tales, distorted religious beliefs, ceremonies and rituals. Whenever name of God was mentioned in discussion, they would raise their hands towards sky unknowingly. As if subconsciously suggesting that Jeevaatma came from space and that is their ultimate. The time interval was not limited to centuries but it extended to even larger periods.

Different tribes and groups of people were making their establishments at different places on the earth and most of them were ignorant of each other. It was order of the day to fight other groups or to plunder them wherever they liked. For most tribes, woman became a property, which could be bought, sold or used as servant or slave according to the necessities. On the other hand there were some tribes who gave the woman equal and pious status.

Even today, the human mind is induced or attached to certain type or stage to violent behavior. They talk of world peace with atomic teeth and nuclear nails, armed with destructive designs, deadly weapons.

Part of the Jambo-Dweep, which separated from it, "Bharat-Khand," later joined with Asia; conditions on this subcontinent were altogether different from the conditions of other parts of earth. The inhabitants of Bharat-Khand had started to collect their pieces.

Gurukuls and Rishikuls came to being, very soon. Humanities and social norms were quick to reconstitute the society. Struggle for existence here too, was somewhat similar to other parts of globe. Man was losing better part of his identity because he had lost his very roots and due to long time of interval, his past memories were slowly fading away. Generations passed by and with the gaps of generation-to-generation, entire past washed away, only to be remembered in the scriptures printed on Bhoj-patra (leaf or a skin of a plant). Foreign invaders destroyed many of such Bhoj-patras in sixth and seventh century A.D.

Man had even lost the truth that he was a space subject and that he was Jeevaatma and belonged to Ksheersagar. All he knew that he was a mere hydro-oxygen based body, so sexually produced and death was his ultimate, like any other animal breeds, living for just survival of hunger, material, mortal and sexual purposes. His life had been limited to bread and butter, a safe place or house to shelter him with future security. Previously, he lived like a sky on the earth; now the sky had disappeared, only living like earthly creeper.

He was being influenced by the circumstances, mentally, physically and spiritually. In due course of time he was completely a changed person. He was stranger to space or Ksheersagar and had limited himself to feed the hunger of his stomach and senses (Indrias). Yet, some thing in the back of his subconscious mind used to prick him in unawareness," who am I? Where do I come from? How do I come from? Why do I die? Who has created this entire universe? Who is God of this universe?" He had collected number of answers to his different queries as per his confounded beliefs and faiths. These mental debates and insights in thoughts were bringing him closer to himself and helped him to conceive norms of society, religion, faith, cooperation and a feel of living for every one emotionally.

In due course of time he conceived the thought of Seven Heaven, Saat Asaman, Sapt-Lok etc. He equally conceived Hell, Dojakh, Nark and the presence of different Occult worlds. Old sciences of his past were being returned with new but confused interpretations.

Now he believes in God, some times out of fear, some time out of greed, some time out of love, and some time out of curiosity to

know himself and the entire nature, many times to discover the hidden secrets of life and universe. Science is back to its rails to speed up the wheels to destiny.

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter-8)

Thou Art Star of Heaven!Fallen on Earth!

According to Jyotirved, Jeevaatma (soul ŏr spirit) is living divine (dev) creature of Ksheersagar. Whenever his divinity (Devatwa) is fragmented in the space or Ksheersagar, Jeevaatma has to descend to earth to offer penance, repent, and regain lost power. This is one of prime aims of the very concept of Mortal World (Mrityulok-earth). Lord Sri Krishna has whole-heartedly supported this concept in Srimadbhagwatgeeta. This concept is total bases of Manusmritee. We shall endeavor to make it clear.

When Jeevaatma is bereft (stripped) of his glory, Jeevaatma shall have to go to mortal world to offer penance in order to be eligible to enter and live in Ksheersagar again. Earth is a field of gravity (Maya) while Jeevaatma is Inhabitant of Ksheersagar and can hardly live in gravity (Maya). Jeevaatma has to live on the earth for the sake of penance, under the pressures of gravity, where living is almost impossible. In that case Jeevaatma must have some sort of envelope or cover to maintain space or gravity-free-zone or Ksheersagar. Continuity of Ksheersagar is essential for Jeevaatma to live on the earth. Body is the only solution. Body should be fighting fit against the gravitational forces. In fighting against gravitational forces, there shall be wear and tear in the body, body shall be decaying under

pressures and fight against gravities. Thus the body should be of the nature to auto repair and easily maintain under these circumstances. Hydro-oxygen based body can meet the eventualities for Jeevaatma. Since the period is longer than the life of a body, Jeevaatma may have longer periods for penance, in that case body should be able to reproduce a new body of identical nature and shape. For reproductive purposes, reproductive organ and capacity, to be shared between body and Jeevaatma. Thus a body was conceived. Water and vegetation and different species and life were made available on the earth.

We must know that our body is pretty short lived. Each cell of our body is fighting like a warrior against the gravitational forces and is killed by the gravities in less than a month. So is the case with cell of the one, they die very soon. Skin cell wise body can exist just for a month, if unrepeated or not repaired. Blood corpuscles live only three months and twenty days. Blood wise your life has just this limit, if not repaired immediately. In bone marrow the blood is being generated to replace the dead blood cells regularly. This chain of creation of cells maintains the body to the advantage of Jeevaatma. Entire repair is done by Atma (reincarnate of Parmatma). Thus to grant advantage to Jeevaatma, Atma and body are fighting against the gravitational forces, so that Jeevaatma can complete the penance and return to Ksheersagar again.

In the epic Mahaabhaarat, though historical war is narrated on the surface, but in the depth story of each human being is explained colorfully. Their Atma is depicted as Lord Krishna, the driver (Saarthi) of the chariot (Rath, body) and Jeevaatma as Arjun (Mahaarathi), the warrior. Maya as the enemy Korevas. The whole life is nothing but the war of Mahaabhaarat.

There were more problems to be solved. Whenever Jeevaatma has to take new body or rebirth as a human being, the memories of past life simply disappear. For simple reason, memories are printed in the brain. Brain is destroyed with the body after death. Jeevaatma can hardly carry the knowledge printed in the brain. Having lost the memories of the past, it would be very hard to remember and perform the penance and offer atonement. It would be very easy for Maya to mislead him. Therfore, suitable provisions of proper guidance be introduced to guard Jeevaatma. These necessities paved the way

for Gurukuls education and **Varna-Ashram-Dharma** concept of **Great Bhaarat Race**.

According to Jyotirved there is only one book of Dharma and God writes that in person. This book is **Nature.** All other books or volumes are expected commentaries of the real book, the Nature. Eighty-four lacks (84,00,000) species of life are chapters to the volume, the textbook. Jeevaatma is student. Human cycle is the period of final examination period. Atma is examiner; Jeevaatma being student to be examined, human body and life is the answer book, circumstances being the question paper. Life shall be examined in four sections. These sections are Varnaashrams: - Brahmacharya (Gurukul), Kshattriya (Grihasth, family fold), Brahman (Vaanaprasth) and Yoga (Sanyaas), union of Atma and Jeevaatma to oneness is Yoga. These four divisions of life were part of Manusmritee.

When a child is born to a family, untouchable (Shudratva) settles in. Entire family is untouchable for good 12 days, known as Sootak. **"जन्मनाजायते शूद्रा। संस्कारात् द्विज उच्यते।"** every body is shudra (untouchable) by birth. Only after **Sanskaar (Yagyopweetam),** he is declared **Dwij.** Due to this very reason, whenever a child is born, sootak settles in every family, whether Brahmin, Kshatriya or Vaishya. Born child is shudra by nature, consequently sootak is observed in every family for 12 days. Place of worship in the house closed and all pooja, prayers suspended. Why? Is the child shudra? No! Certainly not! Child is noble innocent creation of God and Nature! The child is declared shudra due to his ignorance. It is the ignorance, which is untouchable, and the child is coupled with it. And there is another reason too.

As stated earlier, whenever the divinity of a Jeevaatma is fragmented in the Ksheersagar, Jeevaatma is expelled from space to earth, to offer penance and atonement. In the first place, Jeevaatma shall have to enter 12 different species of life, other than the human cycle, to repent of his past follies and penance. Thereafter, Jeevaatma is permitted to human cycle. Thus, whenever a child is born, 12 days of sootak of 12 species (Yonis) is observed by the family. 12 days of sootak is observed in the family as symbol of atonement of 12 species.

After twelve days of sootak, house is free from sootak and so is the entire family, except the newborn child. The child shall remain

shudra, even in a Brahmin family, till he is granted the Yagyopweetam sanskaar, at eleven years of age. In the days of Jyotirved the ceremony of Yagyopweetam was celebrated in Gurukul alone, never in the house. With Yagyopweetam, he was granted entry to Gurukul and was declared first Dwij, (Viashya) **Brahmchaari.** He is there to earn (learn) knowledge, therefore Vaishya (earning is Vaishya culture). It is the knowledge (Gyana) which will see him through "अर्थ, धर्म, काम, मोक्ष।" Earning, Dharma, Achievements and return to Ksheersagar.

After Gurukul he shall enter the family life. It has been termed as Kshatriya Dharma, the warrior of material, mortal, spiritual life. When he retires from the family life and enters Vaanaprasth Dharma, he is declared Brahmin.

"जन्मना जायते शूद्रा, संस्कारात् द्विज उच्च्यते।
वेद पाठे भवेद् विप्रा, ब्रह्मजानाति ब्राह्मणा।।"

This age old custom of Manusmritee is observed in highly orthodox manner in most of the modern families. Sootak is observed immediately in the high class Pundit, Brahmin and all other dwij class families, as soon as childbirth has taken place. Thereafter, midwife is called from a low and untouchable class of the society to very purpose. Mother and child are to be fed by same nurse for six days. It is a must to be fed by so-called untouchable lady, and both mother and child be blessed by the lady for longevity and prosperity of future life. This is Manusmritee.

The people in connection with Manusmritee have created a lot more misapprehensions. Jyotirved and Manusmritee were lost in the course of time, I have already stated. In Srimadbhagwatgeeta Krishna has admitted this to Arjun: - "इमं विवस्वते योगं...नष्टः परन्तप" 1.2अ4।।" In shaloka 1&2 of the chapter 4, there is clear mention that Manusmritee was lost much before the periods of Mahaabhaarat war." I gave this knowledge to Surya. Surya in turn gave this to his son Manu and thereafter Manu gave it to Ikshwaku and then it disappeared..."

Period of Sri Krishna is about 4000 B.C., about 6000 years ago. Thus Bhagwat Geeta is only original Manusmritee reproduced and explained by Lord Krishna. In chapter 4, shaloka 13 and chapter 5,

shaloka18 should be considered: -

चातुर्वर्ण्यं मया सृष्टं गुणकर्मविभागशः। तस्य कर्तारमपि मां
विद्धयकर्तारमव्ययम्।। अध्याय4, श्लोक 13।।

विद्याविनयसम्पन्ने ब्राह्मणे गवि हस्तिनि। शुनि चैव श्वपाके च पण्डिताः
समदर्शिनः।। अध्याय 5, श्लोक 18।।

The division of society in four parts was carried out on the basis of quality of knowledge, action and deeds and not by birth. One who does not discriminate between a gentle knowledgeable Brahmin, cow, elephant, dog or a sweeper, is only persons knowledgeable and he alone is Pundit. Those who discriminate are illiterate, ignorant, therefore shoodras.

The four classes of the division of society are the stages of life towards ultimate. Every one of us lives all four stages every day. In the morning when you go to fresh up, you are conducting the duty of a sweeper. When you are on morning prayers, you behave like Brahmin. Out to business, you are a Vaishiya. Looking after your family affairs, you are acting like Kshatria. All four classes of the society you practice every day. All the four section of society live in everybody's life, everyday. Who can deny it?

Had there been the division of society by birth, no untouchable ceremony would have been observed in Brahmin family at least. No question of sootak being observed in Dwij families. And the ceremony of Yagyopweetam would have been utterly useless. But it is not true. On the contrary, society still believes in the oldest concepts of Manusmritee and Lord Krishna. Only few separated sections (Sampradaya) advocate their own confused concepts under the patent and name of Sanaatan Dharma. "ऐकोब्रह्म द्वितीयोनास्ति।" All of us are one and alike, there cannot be two even.

As per Manusmritee and Srimadbhagwatgeeta, entire universe is destined two different ways of departures from their present form of Lila.

शुक्लकृष्णे गती ह्येते जगतः शाश्वते मते।
एकया यात्यनावृतिमन्ययावर्तते पुनः।। अध्याय 8, श्लोक 26।।

Bright and dark are two ways of departure of entire Universe. Proceeding by one of the two, one reaches the supreme state with

no return, no repent, no rebirth. On the other path, one proceeds to return back to the mortal world, to repent, rebirth and die again.

Meaning thereby that there are two ways or paths of departure from this word for the whole nature: - Shukla (bright) marg (path) with Dev-Yaan (Divine Atman-carrier) and Krishana (dark) marg (path) with Pitri-Yaan (traditional ancestral-carrier). What does it mean?

Atoms unite in the space and form elements. Elements unite to form into matter. This process produces planet in the space. Similarly, atoms integrate in the space of plants and trees to produce fruits and flowers. Accordingly, in the space of a human or animal body matter is disintegrated into atoms and reunited to a newborn baby. This is universal and natural. In the same way, nature has two ways of departure. Planet may gain the Cosmic Arch and become immortal like planet Sun. Or may disintegrate into atoms like decaying comet. Fruits and vegetables have equally two ways of departure. Decompose to soil and be back to vegetation again. Or gain the access to some live body, in the form of food and be the body of a living creature. Similarly, human has two ways of departure. Unite (Yoga) with immortal Atman of Jeevaatma and proceed to Ksheersagar. Or you have the option of traditional ancestral way of pyre (departure on the fire woods). Truth can be witnessed on the hills of Uttrakhand now Uttranchal State. The cremation ground is divided in two parts – North and South. North is Dev-Yaan and Lord Shiva is the deity of worship. Only Samadi (Tomb) of Yogis, sign of Lord Shiva (Shivling) on the top can be witnessed.

On the southern part of cremation ground dead bodies are brought to pyre (to be consumed by wooden fire) are built. Lord Bharev is deity of this part. Here the body of a deceased person is burnt and reduced to ashes. The Jeevaatma is liberated by **Kapal-Kriya** (breaking the head of dead body with a large bamboo pole, by his own son), through the pineal body of his brain and thus Jeevaatma departs from the body. Again the sootak for (12+1) thirteen days shall be observed by the family. When he was born, sootak for 12 days was observed. Now at the time of death, one day for one life be added to the 12 days, thus making thirteen days of repent. Another human cycle is wasted. He could not achieve the ultimate path of Shukla-Marg. Laws of Manusmritee are highly scientific, educative

and psychological. A great depth is there. One cannot understand them on the surface.

Why Kapal-Kriya? What is this Pineal body (Brahm-Randhra)? What is the significance?

According to present day medical science, Pineal Body is a useless gland, similar to appendix gland at the tail end of intestine. But in Manusmritee it is very important part of the human body. This is the very place where Atma and Jeevaatma make a union (Yoga). This is the Sidh-Sthan where Yogis settle themselves in the course of meditation (Samadhi). Only the body is to be consumed by the fires and Jeevaatma is to be liberated from the Pineal Body for Aavaagaman. Pineal Body is the regulator of the regulators of entire body. We shall explain it further, when we come to it.

Whenever a person dies in a family, sootak takes place in the house and one more day of sootak is added to the twelve days of untouchable stage observed at the time of birth. This ceremony is known as "Tairvin" (thirteen). The deceased person is considered Mahashudra (super untouchable). He was born with twelve days of repent, penance of twelve cycles of life. He was supposed to atone for his sins in the last twelve births and take the course of Shukla-marg with Dev-Yaan, on the North. He failed himself again by indulging in mortal, material, sensual confused world of stinky attachments. Therefore, one day of life cycle is added to twelve days and he be declared as Mahashudra.

His son, who liberated him from Pineal Body at pyre, by breaking his head, shall conduct all remaining ceremonies as his representative. Jeevaatma of the liberated person shall rest in the body of his son for ten days (Dasvan), in the form of "Praitaatma."

This "Praitaatma" in the body of his own son shall settle, listen noble thoughts of Holy Scriptures, through the ears of his son and on tenth day shall enjoy the food offered to the Pundits and then depart.

All these customs are done to mark our respect to the departed soul and are like reminders to remaining ones. A social awareness of society to the very purpose of life and purification of society as a whole is the hidden purpose of Manusmritee. Man must remember that he is not mere a hydro-oxygen based body and destined to die,

but he has a purpose beyond that limit. He must not forget his original past and equally his future ultimate.

From times immemorial there has been a tradition that temples (place of worship) would be built on the northern end of village or city (whatever the case may be) and cremation ground on the extreme southern end of the city limit Entire life is a drama and the universe is the stage to act, we are actors, acting our part of play. North is Dev-goal (divine path to departure) and south is repeating the lost tale again, back to the cycle like a student who has repeatedly failed in the same class. North being the divine goal, the place of worship, temple has to be there. South end shall have the cremation ground, it is known as Yum-goal (Yam is lord of death). Orbit of earth is divided in two parts, north and south (उत्तर गोल तथा दक्षिण गोल) North and south semi orbits). Whenever Sun enters the sign of Capricorn and starts its journey towards northern hemisphere, Uttarayan, great Bhaarat race observes Makar-Sankranti festival. Lord Krishna has mentioned importance of this festival in Srimadbhagwat geeta while explaining Manusmritee.

What are the feels of Manusmritee to a dead corpse brought to the cremation ground? To know it doubtlessly, we shall have to understand in detail, very properly the Uttrayan concept of Sanaatan Dharma of great Bhaarat race. Conceive the imagination of a Yagya being in progress in a courtyard of a temple. Altar is lit, in the center with holy fires, it represents Atman and Brahmjwalla (cosmic holy fires) flames of life in the body. Ghee (fatty oils created from cow milk) vegetables, sandal powder, sesamum indicum, and barley seeds other such material used in food and eatables are used as **Saamigree** for **Ahuti** (oblation) represent the food we offer to our Atman in the body, when we eat it to our better health. The Preceptor (Aacharya) represents none but our own Atman in the body, who is conducting and consuming the food to health and better life by Yagya inside the body. Assisting with Atman, as Deputy Preceptor (Oupaachary) is **Praanavayue** (god of Air, responsible for living breaths) in the body. Host **Yagmaan is Jeevaatma** being depicted in the outer Yagya. Thus entire body and life is being depicted, represented, and displayed in act and deed in outer Yagya, for educational purposes to the students and devotees. This symbolism

was introduced in Gurukul (Education center or University) to acquaint the student children with his self and being. The correct way to study the alphabets of his own life, body and being a living human. We have learnt these chapters while reading Madhuchhanda*, the first Rishi of Rigved.

This Jeevaatma had to depart with Atman from this body and travel towards the space in the state of Yoga (from two to absolute oneness). Concept of Yagya is to know the real secrets of life and the concept of Yoga is Union with the Creator, to unite with the creator. If he fails to achieve Yoga with his Atman, he shall have to depart on alternative device that is Pitri-Yaan. Pitrias (ancestors) of Jeevaatma are one who granted him the body as a house to settle. They cannot be the Mom and Dad alone. Nature mother and Atman father are real Moms and Dads. They create the body from ashes of a dead corpse to vegetations, fruits, flowers and eatables and through Yagya, inside the bodies of so-called Moms and Dads; they alone create a new house (body) to settle the Jeevaatma. So-called Moms and Dads are absolutely ignorant about the creation of single live cell of their own body. Jeevaatma is creation of Atman and body too is creation of Atman, in both equations Atman is closest one of Jeevaatma. Jeevaatma must unite with Atman for ultimate settlement in Ksheersagar; this is called Yoga.

The equation is changed now. Jeevaatma could not unite with Atman. Atman has discarded the body and has departed. Now what to be done in the favor of Jeevaatma, who is left alone in the body, stranded and stuck up, absolutely helpless. People carry the dead body on their shoulders and take it towards south to the cremation ground. Body was a divine temple of Atman, precious and pious. Now it is a dead corpse, untouchable. What should be done to body and Jeevaatma, stuck up and crippled inside the dead body?

Why he could not make oneness, the Yoga with his Atman? He was confused and fascinated with outer material world, probably with his children and grand children, was the answer. Ask them to come forward and do the needful to his departure, is the verdict from Manusmritee. His son is made Yajmaan. Dry wood of trees and plants is made the Pitri-Yaan. Yagya is to be conducted for his

---

Foot Note:- * ज्योतिर्वेद के विभिन्न सोपान खण्ड.२

departure. What about the cosmic fires, Brahmjwalla, the flames of Yagya? Who is to consume the Saamigree (Body)? Bring the fire from a Dome (Shudra, untouchable) house and lit the pyre for Yagya. You have only two fires of Yagya; one Brahmjwalla of your Atman, pure, pious and precious, to carry you to the ultimate, and second is from a Dome house, just to liberate you from the body. Sorry! You wasted another human cycle. Your children shall do everything for your sake, but you shall have to travel in different species (may be good or may be bad) of life, till you are granted another human cycle to liberate yourself to the ultimate Ksheersagar. Manusmritee is crystal clear.

Have you ever been to a drama show, say; Ram-leela? All actors appear on the stage, play their part of act. In the course of act a child is born. Is it true? No! Certainly not! They have been staging an act of child being born, a mere depiction. So we did in the whole life. In Manusmritee, the great Bhaarat race treats death a brave drama. Truth must survive even at the time of death. Death is a celebration like any other occasion.

For complete ten days the family shall celebrate Bhagwat Puran, Garuer Puran. Every participant shall listen to the stories very keenly and debate within themselves of their mistakes in their life and repent. After all, they too have to depart one day. These ten days period is most valuable. They have put a close dear affectionate to pyre, departure forever. They are very close to themselves to listen the story of their own ultimate. They must kill their follies before it is too late. Death is to educate the remaining ones. House has become the university of life and all the participants are very keen students. On the other day a feast is celebrated. After food and prayers, the lid of the utensil is opened to see the departure of the dead Jeevaatma. This pot carries the ashes of the dead person collected from his remains on the pyre. Picture is formed on the ashes to denote the species of life he has entered in. It is customary.

Manusmritee has made the moments of death most valuable education to the participant society. Great reminders of the universal truth of life. A teaching of life so practical and so clear, so timely well with a very deep penetration.

I have found similar customs and practices are prevalent in the tribes or so-called wild races. With the passages of time they might

have become the followers of other faiths and religions, but the principle of Jyotirved is still present in them. In some cases these rituals of thirteen days have been closed to three days, even then these rituals are preformed with commitment. Fear of Ghost is present in the tribes, primitive races and civilized world. On many a times we find that they are living on a single platform.

There is very small difference in believe and disbelieve. The difference exists on the fact that if I am able to do it, or I am willing to do it then it is faith, I believe it. If I cannot do it then it is disbelief. On some occasions I conceive a judge in myself and pronounce judgments, which probably I do not deserve. Words 'Fraud' and 'Hypocrisy' have been originated from these confused levels. To conduct a job without knowledge, understanding and deserve, is fraud. But the job is not fraud. Same job conducted with full knowledge and deserve it is called wisdom. To conduct a job beyond ability and strength is hypocrisy. Both these words are creation of ignorance and illiteracy and are misleading.

Traditions based on the wisdom of Manusmritee saved the human society for ages together from the evils and destruction of social, spiritual texture. To establish link with unknown eternal, his ultimate, and a man is overpowered and restricted from committing crime to others, thus purifying the society as a whole. To attach himself with a divine purpose, he must have to deny the worldly attachments; he has to live truthfully with human emotions. Manusmritee drags the beast out of human and brings the humanity back to its rails. No discriminations between rich and poor, caste or creed, sex, origin or between any living beings. Universality spiritual, noble and divine, living with divinity!

A person can be law abiding spiritually and morally. No law without spiritual compulsion can abide the society. A person without spiritual commitment can be a lawbreaker. Manusmritee creates all laws spiritually motivated. Do we get any pleasure by paying taxes? We certainly draw great pleasure while offering donations for spiritual or social purposes. In both cases we are paying taxes. Tax at, spiritual human will, and compelled by law to pay taxes, unwillingly. Manusmritee is a master magician.

In the administration of Manusmritee, every act has a bond with

Atman (god) and therefore we find pleasure in observing these rituals – even with the rituals connected with cremation activities after death are no exceptions. If society is made eager to depart with Dev-Yaan, great noble is done to the society. To gain the level or height one must be truthful, honest, kind to all, spiritually inclined in every work and behavior and a real devotee to live beings. Thus a society without pains and punishments! This education is given to the child in the Gurukul in his innocent moments. You can fill a pot when it is empty. To fill a pot, which is not empty, is the moral education today. Replacement of Manusmritee to present day Socio-political-educationist leaders!

Need not tell a man with wisdom, he certainly knows that present human cycle is nothing but a brief stoppage of his journey. On one fine morning journey shall take the momentum again. Every thing shall be left behind. Wisdom does not permit to think of a single life alone. Wisdom in true sense shall think in terms of entire journey, where life and death may come and go several times, journey moves unhampered.

All we need a head of wisdom on our shoulders. All of us have a head on our shoulders. Nature has provided the head to be there. Head is there to think in a balanced manner so as to run the life smoothly. Would you believe that heads do trade their places? Some time right on the shoulders, some times in the stomach itself. Some times it slips even deeper to the invisible depths. In all conditions it remains as head, behaves, as head is supposed to be. Head is to think and it thinks wherever it my be. When over the shoulders, head thinks in universal terms, this is normal behavior. When placed in the stomach, thinks of bread and butter, material and mortal importance. Slipped even low, confused with fascinated sensual sexual blunders. Do search your head at different intervals.

If we really want to solve the riddles of life, we must know every thing about Manu, who is creator of Manusmritee. How does he frame the principles of life, society, universal truth, evolution of life? Who is Manu?

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter–9)

The Tale of Manu!

This story of Manu is mentioned in almost all old scriptures, especially in **Maarkanday Puran** and in the epic **Mahaabhaarat**. Original scriptures of old times were lost long ago. However the mysteries of the story lived in the teachings of Jyotish and Jyotirved in Gurukul education. Students used to hear these thrilling stories with keen interest. The story in many scripts is narrated differently.

Long ago there lived a saintly king named Satyavrat. Noble, truthful, kind hearted, divine and beloved of people was he. One fine morning he went to take bath in the holy river. After bath he used to fill the hand pot with water and offer his prayers to Lord Sun, this was his everyday routine. On that day, after he had his bath and started filling the hand pot, a tiny fish slipped in the mug, the hand pot. King saw the fish and tried to throw it back to the river waters. The fish cried in human voice, "Oh! Noble king, please do not throw me back to waters again. Carry me to your palace and grant me to live there fearlessly."

So did the king. Took her to palace and made a nice living for her. Fish was kept in a comfortable pot, filled with water and asked his servants to look after food and needs to make the fish happy. All

arrangements were done. After a very short spell of time the fish grew bigger, larger and stout. The pot became smaller and suffocative to the fish. King ordered that fish be transferred to a bigger pot. But the fish grew even bigger in the short spell. Fish was sent to the big pond in the palace, it became shorter in due course of time. King was thoughtful and prayed to the fish, "Please tell me, who you are. You are not an ordinary fish Please explain this mystery."

Fish explained the future happenings of great disaster on this planet. Remaining story is somewhat the same we read in holy Bible, Noah's Boat. Manu created a very big boat in the ocean. Took pair of every species of life and all saints and rishis along with him to the boat. Then came the floating fish, a great horn on his head. Manu tied his boat on the horn of great fish and sailed for over forty days and nights, listening Vedas and other knowledgeable stories and mysteries, mentioned in **Matsya Puran.** This boat is the entire nation, the subcontinent **Bhaarat.** We are still sailing in the same boat. The fish, none else but Lord Vishnu, blessed king Satyavrat to be Manu of that era and to be known as **Vaivaswat Manu.**

In another story, Lord Vishwakarma Brahma had a daughter named **Sangya.** Extremely beautiful, delicate, sweet natured, intelligent and lovable was she. As she grew with the passage of time she fell in love with planet Sun. The whole day, morning till sunset, she would do nothing but gazing at Sun with admiration and deep love. Nights without Sun were with great pain and punishing to her. She would not accept any one but Lord Sun to be her husband. When she came to her full youth and it was the time to be married, Lord Vishwakarma Brahma sought her permission to call for **Swamver** (ceremony to select a husband from the gathered in spirants). She refused and said that she had selected her husband and there was no need to call for a Swamver. "Name the lucky fellow?" Asked Brahma. " Sun alone and no one else!" She replied.

Vishwakarma Brahma heard the reply utterly shocked and surprised. Wonder-struck was he and tried to convince his daughter Sangya that her decision was unwise; a woman cannot marry Sun. Sun contains burning heat, fires and flames. She would never be able to tolerate heat; it would be impossible for her to live with Sun as his wife. Sangya was adamant. She would marry Sun and no one else. She assured her father that she was capable of carrying married

family life with Sun, very comfortably and happily. Brahma had to accept her desire and decided to meet Sun with the marriage proposal of his daughter.

The Sun was on his routine journey high in the sky. Sun observed Lord Vishwakarma Brahma approaching him; he halted the chariot and stood with folded hands in respect. Sun enquired Lord Brahma about his visit to him. Lord Brahma narrated the whole story of his daughter being fallen in love with Sun and proposed him to marry her. Sun enquired if she knew the heat and fire Sun contained? Brahma replied in affirmative. Sun was left with no choice than to accept the proposal. Subsequently, they were married couple, living together. They lived happily for quite some time; a child was born to Sangya and Sun, they named him Manu. Thus Manu was the first child of Lord Sun and his beloved wife Sangya. Two more children were born to this family; son named Yam (god of death) and daughter Yamuna (name of a river).

All these children bearings brought Sangya to the broken heels of her health. She was terribly weakened. She was utterly unable to face the heat of her husband Sun. She was weakened, sad and sick and tired of heat. Though she loved her husband above all, but was equally afraid of his burning heat, unable to be close to her beloved one. She was unable to find a solution and was very sad. Suddenly, she saw her shadow and an idea sprang in her thoughts. She implemented the very idea. She gave her image to her shadow and asked her to be with her husband Sun, till she returned. Shadow of Sangya, took the place of Sangya and real Sangya disappeared to earth to gain the strength to face her husband without fear.

She quickly put her thoughts to action and descended to earth as **Ashwina** (fire of Yagya), sincerely started tapsya. Let us unearth the secrets of these words as well. **Aashwin** is name of Lord Sun, a reciprocities. Sun is word used for Atman as well. Atma being the Lord of Yagya and Brahmjwalla being the cosmic fire are known as Ashwin (Sun) and Ashwina (Sangya, his wife).

Due to destruction of the printed leafs (Bhojpattra), in the deep passage of time, many stories and tales were created by ignorant people without knowing the secrets and inner depths of these stories. Ashwa word is used for horse and thus Ashwee is used for mare. In many scriptures tale creator so-to-say intelligence mongers made

Sun a horse and his wife a mare. The word Sangya has a significant meaning in grammar as 'Noun', specific identification. Noun and pronoun in Sanskrit language are 'Sangya' and 'Sarvnaam'. Sangya is wedded wife to Sun. My Atman is Sun and my identity as Jeevaatma is Sangya. We are wedded to our Atman Sun.

In Jyotirved, Manu is a central pole or pillar of calculation of time. Time is son of the Sun. Time is fiction; the truth is the orbit of planet around Sun that creates a year or Samvatsar. Thus time is son to planet Sun. One Manu is = 71 X 43,20,000 years or orbits of planet Sun. There are 14 Manus. When one Manu ceases to be, the next is to settle in the saddle of time. Let us read the universal mention in each Panchang, regularly for ages together: -

"चतुर्युगसहस्राणि ब्रह्मणो दिनमुच्यते, तेषु चतुर्दश मनवो भवन्ति। तन्नामानि 1. स्वायम्भुवः, 2. स्वारोचिषः, 3. औत्तमः, 4. तामसः, 5. रैवतः, 6. चाक्षुषः 7. वैवस्वतः (वर्तमान), 8. सावर्णिः, 9. दक्षसावर्णिः, 10. ब्रह्मसावर्णिः, 11. धर्मसावर्णिः, 12. रूद्रसावर्णिः, 13. देवसावर्णिः, 14. इन्द्रसावर्णिः। तत्रैकैकस्य मनोरेकसप्ततिमहायुगानि भवन्ति।"

महायुगप्रमाणं :- "विंशतिसहस्राधिक त्रिचत्वारिंशल्लक्षमिताब्दाः, एवं चाक्षुषपर्यन्त षण्मनवो गताः, वर्तमान वैवस्वतमनुः सप्तमः। तत्र सप्तविंशतिमहायुगानि गतानि। वर्तमानमष्टाविंशतितमं महा युगम्।"

It has equal say in all Vedas and old scriptures including epic Mahaabhaarat and Srimadbhagwatgeeta. Those who say that there is no mention of Jyotirved in Vedic literature: I am surprised, have they ever gone through Vedas?

Present Manu is Vaivaswat Manu, who has lived 27 years and has entered into the 28th year by now.

Let us also know about the age of Brahm (Atom). Age of Brahm must never be taken as age of Lord Brahma. Lord Brahma is creator of the finest particle Brahm (Atom, in dictionary meaning – Minute part of the Universe, which can not be divided further, is Brahm). This fine Brahm has a limit to its life. It exists for 100 years of the age of universe. Presently the Universe has lived for good 50 years. We are in the beginning of 51st year of Brahma, as is mentioned here: -

चार युग एक हजार बार निकल जाने पर ब्रह्मा जी का एक दिन होता है, इन्हीं

दिनों के मान से ब्रह्मा जी की आयु 100 वर्ष होती है। इस समय ब्रह्मा जी की आयु के 50 वर्ष व्यतीत होकर 51 वें वर्ष के प्रथम दिन का उदय होकर 13 घटी, 42 पल, 3 विपल, 43 प्रति विपल व्यतीत हो चुके हैं।

We read it in each Panchang and each Panchang maintains the periods amended very correctly year by year unmistakably. Thus Manu and Brahm are permanent marks or poles of calculation of time as century or decade. They are not persons or individuals. Lot better would be done to this nation and people, if those who are against or pro Manu for their political vote bank gains, if they honestly know all about Manu. Will these politicians ever call a spade a spade and cease to beat around the bush.

In the past ages, it was traditional to name great and noble universal personalities of history by giving them a suitable moments. To remember the contribution of King Sagar the seas and oceans were named after him as Sagar, Arabsagar, Hindmahasagar and Ksheersagar etc. After King Dhruva the polar star was named Dhruva Taara. At present there are few hundred villages, places, buildings named after Bapu, father of nation. Several comets are named after scientists who discovered them. It is a normal human practice. Now, if a scientist does something worse to the society, will you blame the star? But we have been accusing or praising Manu without knowing any thing about Manusmritee or Manu. Let us go back to our school age and enter Gurukul to learn the story of Manu.

We have listened the story part earlier, need not repeat it. Let us go to the depth of the story. Almighty God is Vishwakarma Brahma, who has created us all. Jeevaatma, as we are, the daughters of Vishwakarma Brahma, this is our sangya (Identity) therefore our name is Sangya. Sangya was married to Lord Sun. Here too Jeevaatma Sangya is married to Lord Sun (Atman). Are not the Jeevaatma married to Atma in each body? Don't we marry with Sun in Gaytri Mantra, तत्सवितुर्वरेण्यम्—A Thus marry Lord Sun as my Atman, my spouse. Parmatma in the interest of creation, manifested, एकोहं बहुस्याम्। Though one and only one, I shall multiply into plentifully. Parmatma, in the interest of living Universe, created himself into Atma. Jeevaatma and Atma enter into the bond of marriage. A child Manu is born to this family. Manu is none other

but **Time.** As the time passes by Manu is gaining youth, and my age by and large decreasing and fear of death hounding me, another child **Yam** (Lord of Death) is born to me? Jeevaatma Sangya (I) is losing health due to the birth of Manu the Time and Yam the fear of death, and then born is the third baby **Yamuna** (name of a river) as third child daughter. Yam is death and after death my ashes flow in river Yamuna. Thus Sangya is lost to earth; Sun (Atma) is left with shadow of Sangya. When the Sun shall come to know that he has been cheated, his beloved Sangya is lost to earth. Atma Sun shall come to earth in search of his beloved Sangya, searching her in the waters, plants and trees, in the living species, asking everyone about his beloved Sangya. Shall find her again in the cosmic fires of Yagya and shall collect her in Yagya and thus Sangya (Jeevaatma) shall be back to the family fold again. My story of life is being sung by the sweet colorful lips of time. Well! I am not lost, back to human body again, with my Atma Sun. A universal concept of life, staged in the shape of drama to educate students and acquaint them with the hidden secrets of their life.

In the Beginning Sangya was all alone, just single (I, मैं). When Sangya was married to Sun, this "I" was replaced with the word "We" (मैं से हुए हम). A child was born to this family (हम = ह+म = ह+म+अ = अहम्)Ego was born to this We. Living with the air of ego. Unable to create even a small cell of body, but I do live with the ego of a creator. My son? My creations? My belongings? Living with foolish egos and false vanities of an Almighty creator. Can I very honestly face my own Atman Sun? Let my shadow live with my Atma Sun, I cannot face the heat of truth and honesty of Atma Sun. I am running away from my beloved spouse, Sun my Atman. Life is fading and slipping away from me; I have never been close even to my own truth. If I cannot know myself in this human form of wisdom, than when shall I know myself? In the form of animals or beasts shall I know me? I never put this question to me.

Discourse of Lord Sri Krishna in Srimadbhagwatgeeta has same meaning. Lord imparted this knowledge to Sun. Sun gave this knowledge to his son Manu and Manu in turn gave it to his son Ikshwaku (इक्षवाकु ,इसका दूसरा अर्थ इच्छाओं को ही गाने वाला तथा उनके पीछे ही सदा भागने वाला), living with just traditions and rituals. Thus

this knowledge was lost by the times. Ignorance and negligence of the human society simply killed the noble thought. In epic Mahaabhaarat the very thought is being revealed by Lord Krishna. This epic represents the universal application of truth in a dramatic manner. History part is taken for example sake it is exemplary. Let us proceed with the story.

Manu was married to a gentle lady named Shatroopa (शतरूपा = जो शत शत रूपों को धारण करे । बहुरूपिया ।) One who can take hundred deceptive forms. Or who can convert or disguise to hundred different forms or faces. Shatroopa can be none other than the nature with hundreds of faces and forms. Nature is the wife of Manu, the time. We all being created by this nature and Time (Manu) are known as **Manuj (मनुज = मनु +जः । मनु के जाये)**, created by or son to Manu. Those who are born and they die in the course of times, are creation of Manu (Time), called Manuj. It must be very clear that all creations of the nature are known as Manuj, while the people of this land were known as Bhaarat race, and subcontinent was known as Bharat-Khand. Bharat (भरत = भरतम्, भरन्तम्, भरतारम् =सबका भरण करने वाले = परमेश्वर), thus Bhaarat (भरतस्य अपत्यम् = भारत = ईश्वर के पुत्र) son of Bharat. Land of Bhaarats is known as Bharat-Khand, the subcontinent we live.

Unfortunately, the most well read learned class of present day universities found a king named Bharat, in the old scriptures; they jumped to the conclusion that country was named after him. They forgot that in the deepest history, prior to this king, Younger brother of Sri Rama is Sri Bharat. Again in the old scriptures a Rishi is mentioned with the same name. Even in Ramchritmaanas it has a mention, "विश्व भरन पोषन कर जोई । ताकर नाम भरत अस होई ।" The one who is to feed and fulfill the masses like God, shall be named after God, as Bharat. This is self-explaining that Bharat is the name of God and prince is being named after. My sympathies to these learned classes of today Universities.

I feel I must clarify other confusions in this regard as well. The word Hindu, Aryan or Indian are no more than the abuses showered by the people who enslaved the great Bhaarat race and their subcontinent. I shall explain it with evidence of old scriptures and present day Dictionaries and leave judgment to my valued listeners

and readers.

Lands occupied or countries established by Asur School of thought and like-minded races were known as Aryan, Asur, Daitya, Daanva and they named the places and countries after them. Aryan or Aryamehar in their language has meaning Superb or Super most or above all. The most prestigious University of Iran is Aryamehar University. Highest honor granted to a dignitary is the award of Aryamehar. It is like Bhaarat-ratna in this nation. Investigations have revealed that Aryan races were none but Asurs who ruled almost two third of globe. While Bhaarat races were limited to Bharat-Khand. DNA has further confirmed that the blood of Bhaarat race and Aryan race do not match with each other. Their DNA differs. Their culture, thinking, belief or concept of society or religion can never be put together.

In the philosophy of Asur Atma (god) and Jeevaatma can never unite (Yoga), can never be put together even. They remain Heaven's apart. Their God is settled in Seven Heavens. Jeevaatma after death can travel only up to three heavens. Difference of four Heavens to Seven Heavens shall remain always. They are male oriented Society, religion and thought. Woman is property to them and she has no equal human rights. She cannot be priest in a temple or place of worship. She is a devoted slave to her husband. He can sell her, donate her, mortgage her or offer her to entertain some one of her husband's choices. She cannot defy his order. She has no right over property and children. This all is part of their religion and faith. Inhumanities in disguise of spiritual order and in the name of God have been imposed to woman. Even the other living beings, animals or all other species are treated like a harem to man. Man can kill them, use them cruelly and beastly and yet name all these acts as spirituals and God desired. His purpose of worship is to gain more powers (Tantra etc), to overpower weak persons or societies and make them his slaves. In his concept there can be only one person to be named as Son of God, rest of human society can hardly be considered. This Son of God is Shepherd and rest of entire human society is of animals like silent sheep's. Slavery to humanity is wish of God, blessed by God.

Great Bhaarat race and their concept of Manusmritee deny this

concept totally. In their concept God is omnipresent, omniscient, all-powerful and loves entire creation as an affectionate father. God is in all beings as Atman. Cruelty to any living specie is sin in the name of God. Entire creation is a beautiful garden, created by God as Atman in all the living beings. Man as Gardener is supposed to look after the well being of this garden and be blessed by God in turn. Woman is treated equal to man in Manusmritee. She can be priest or even Dharma-Guru in a temple or Gurukul. In Vedas there is distinct mention of Lady Rishis, Arundhati, Lopamudra, Gaurgi, Metraie and many more. We must not forget the Goddess of knowledge are Devi Saraswati. In Swamber (a ceremony to chose husband of her choice), the right to choose her spouse is to the woman alone. In worldly matters wife shall be seated to the left of her husband, but in spiritual matters she will be seated right to her husband, she will have edge over her husband in matters related to Yagya etc. She shall be granted better right over children and property.

This clearly indicates that Bhaarat race and Aryan race were different races from the periods of their inceptions. Nothing matches similar to each other. Inception of Arya-Samaj, only 100 years ago, created this confusion among the Bhaarat society.

Hindu is a foreign name, given by foreign mercenaries and robbers, to the races of Bharat-Khand. Mountain Hindu-kaoh (later known as Hindu-Kush) is situated in Iran and borders of Afghanistan. It was part of Iran and never the part of Bharat-Khand. On this mountain lived a tribe that was known as Hindu The place this tribe was settled was known as Hindwar now Balakh nager. This tribe has nothing to do with the Bhaarat race or Bharat-Khand. Let us examine some proofs and evidences: -

ग्रन्थ का नामः- हिन्दु धर्म कोश। लेखकः- डा. राजबली पाण्डेय एम.ए., डी.लिट., विद्यारत्न, भूतपूर्व कुलपति, जबलपुर विश्वविद्यालय, जबलपुर। प्रकाशकः- उत्तर प्रदेश हिन्दी संस्थान (हिन्दी समिति प्रभाग), राजर्षि पुरूषोत्तमदास टन्डन हिन्दी भवन, महात्मा गांधी मार्ग, लखनऊ। पृष्ठ संख्या 702 व 703। वास्तव में यह शब्द हिन्दु भौगोलिक है। मुसलमानो को यह शब्द फारस अथवा ईरान से मिला था। जैसे हिन्दु, हिन्दी, हिन्दुवी, हिन्दा (लैला का पूर्व नाम), हिन्दुवानी, हिन्दुकुश, हिन्दसा, हिन्दसॉं, हिन्दुवाना, हिन्द्रबॉं, हिन्दु-ए-चर्ख, हिन्दु-ए-चश्म,

हिन्दमन्द, हिन्दसनदानी, ईरान के बलखनगर का पूर्व नाम हिन्दवार था।
पृष्ठ 703:- फ़ारसी भाषा में हिन्दु शब्द का अर्थः-डाकू, सेवक, दास, काफिर आदि।।
इसके अतिरिक्त देश की आजादी से भी पहले :-
जवाहर-उल-लुगात- फारसी - लेखकः- मुंशी विशम्भर दयाल - पब्लिशरः-राम नरायन लाल बुकसेलर एण्ड पब्लिशर, इलाहाबाद। द्वितीय संस्करण 1927।
प्रिन्टर्सः- नेशनल प्रेस, इलाहाबाद। प्राक्कथन लेखक पंडित राजनाथ, रायबहादुर।
पृष्ठ संख्या-473 हिन्दुः- चोर, डाकू, गुलाम, काला, काफिर।
हिन्दुज़न :- जादुगरनी, कुलटा, डायन।
लुगात-ए-किशोरी प्रकाशकः- नवलकिशोर प्रेस, लखनऊ 1981 संस्करण पृष्ठ 821 और 822 पर भी यही लिखा है।

There are plenty of dictionaries and world encyclopedias which can be referred in this regard. Foreign intruders used to call Hindu everyone beyond the mountain Hindukush. When country was put to slavery this word became common abuse to the slaves of this land. This period lasted very long, almost a millennium; people unmindful of reason or interpretation took to this as identity.

But religious school of thought never accepted this abuse. They maintained their identity as Great Bhaarat (अष्टाविंशतितमे कलियुगे जम्बुद्वीपे भरत.खण्डे). Vedic school of thought, Puran and old scriptures, even three hundred years ago Saint Tulsidas, author of epic Raamcharitmaanas had refused to accept this abuse as identity of race. Word Hindu has no mention in any of the religious books, old or new. Religious sects (Samprdayas) till date have not accepted this identity. Unfortunately, constitution makers after independence gave air to this identity and made it compulsion for the people of this nation to swallow this abuse as racial identity.

Few wonder makers so called intelligent people have invented new theories. They say word Sindhu in later dates was mistook for Hindu. I do not know why Phaarsi (Persian) is not converted to Phaarhi. Sindhis should have been known as Hindis. River Sindhu would have been river Hindu by now. After freedom learned people wanted that the name of the country must be Bhaarat-Varsh, identity of the race be to its origin as Bhaarat race, present language be renamed from Hindi to Bhaarti. The great leaders agreed with the desires of the people. When you open the book of constitution there

is mention **"India that is Bhaarat."**What does it mean?

Any person of wisdom and common sense will agree with me that the word **India, Indian** or **Indiana** are of English language. These words were born to this language much before they had reached this country, or they ever knew anything about this country. These words were born to west languages almost 2000 few hundred years ago. The history can be traced. However, let me present evidence before you, The Concise OXFORD Dictionary Of Current English. Adapted by H.W.Fowler and F.G.Fowler, from the Oxford Dictionary, Fourth Edition revised by E.McINTOSH, Oxford At Clarendon Press.

Page no. 606. Indian – (one) Native of India… one of the aboriginal race…

Origin of this word is **In'dian'a.** Page no. 331. Dian'a – Horsewoman, Lady who hunts, woman bent on remaining single (Virgin mothers), and goddess of chase. In Webster's New World Dictionary 'Diana' – Rom. Myth. The virgin goddess of moon and of hunting: Identified with Greek Artemis.

When we trace back the ancient history of this word it simply means son of a virgin mother. **A bastard.** An Indian. Over 50 plus Christian countries, Indian and Bastard are common dictionary, in practice today.

In the western society a marriage settled in a church is legal valid marriage. Any marriage, which is not settled in a church, is equally illegal, invalid and no marriage. Thus produced children shall be termed Indian or bastard. This is in common practice in English society even today. Indian is abuse and is punishable in the court of British law. At present it is in practice and can be witnessed in British law.

I can produce hundreds of evidences to back up my words. The constitution maker even knew it; it was argued that the name of country must of the ancient history and certainly not of the abuse slapped to slaves. Entire globe and the constituent assembly very well knew the implication of this identity to the nation. Probably arrogance and domination of a person left the country with a sentence, **"INDIA THAT IS BHAARAT".**

One is never too late. We have legal and constitution wise solutions with us. A person or group of persons alone or united moves a petition to the Supreme Court **under the privileges and fundamental rights,** to live with dignity and respect **with proper identity to race and religion.** Supreme Court in turn can pass a verdict or advise the Parliament for proper amendments. Parliament with simple legislation can inject the word Bhaarat along with the list of Hindu Muslim etc. Thus the Great Bhaarat can identify Bhaarat as race and Sanaatan as religion. If we cannot save the face of our country, we can at least be honest to our coming generations.

There is a class of intelligent **Indians** who claim and argue that the word India is taken from Sindhu to Sindhus and ultimately Indus and from Indus to India? Indiana state of America, West Indies, Mini Indies, Indonesia (Indiana Asian), we do not find Sidhu rivers. Why? We do find that these countries did not believe in Church civilization and they had their own way of religion and society. May be Great Grand dad of Mr. Columbus knew that the name of country is made sindus to Indus and India. Therefore he started his journey in search of India.

Freedom to this nation brought division of country. Leaders of breakaway nation refused to name their country as New India. They even discarded the name as Islamic India. They refused to accept this plea that they are known as Indians, worldwide. They insisted that they would be known as Pakistani worldwide and they would name the country Pakistan. They refused to carry the insult and abuse of the word INDIA.

Christian community of this nation was equally unwilling to the identification of country as India. A senior Physician uttered emotionally, " we are happy we are a free nation now. Previously these white skinned people use to call us Indian Christian that is bastards. Though people of same Christian community, we were not permitted to enter their Church, we were not permitted to attend their gatherings and ceremonies, even we could not share their graveyards. Now every thing belongs to us...." He uttered these sentences before Rameshwar Dayal Sharma, the first Deputy commissioner of Delhi of Independent Nation. Constitution abiding citizens had to accept the verdict sheepishly. We remained India after independence. Let us be back to our story.

The story of Manu as narrated in Gurukul was as follows: God created earth along with plenty other planets, stars and constellations and galaxies. Then created all sort of life and made this planet full with life and beauty. God thought of creating intelligent human beings who would help him maintaining this beautiful garden earth, as god gardeners. He created human society and asked them to help and save garden as gardeners and be blessed in return. Man is gardener and blessed son of this divine earth.

In story of Mahaabhaarat, Oudeva (devoted friend of Sri Krishna) went to see his beloved Lord Krishna on the banks of river Devika. He became grief stricken when he saw Lord in saffron garb of a sanayasi. Lord consoled him and revealed the secrets of future happenings, the end of Yaadev Dynasties. "The grass on the banks of waters shall kill them all." "But why?" asked Oudeva.

The grass on the banks of river is last hope of survival to a sinking person. (डूबते को तिनके का सहारा ।). This last hope can be the killer as well? Yes! When humanity loses the very purpose of their existence as a gardener, is after selfish motivated achievements. For his material, mortal, selfish gains he destroys the garden to which he is supposed to be a gardener, his selfish motivated achievements will kill him. If the garden is lost, gardeners have no reason to exist. They must be removed, discarded. The achievements are considered to be last hope in bad times to survive. Is it not true, that we in surviving our material, mortal and sensual emotional gains sake simply waste the valuable moments of life? A problem pertaining to survival of our achievements compels us to swallow the slow poisons in the shape of worry and tensions, resulting in a criminal waste of valuable human life, denying the duty to God and Nature.

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter –10)

Caste System And Yagyopaweetam in Manusmiriti!

We have learnt in earlier chapters that every person is **shudra** (untouchable) by birth in the VARNAASHRAM DHARMA. Reason of his coming to human cycle by taking birth in human family is basically for one of the two main reasons. Those two conditions are; descending from divinity as he fragmented it and therefore he has to take the course of Sangya (Jeevaatma, wife to Atma Sun) to atone for previous sins and offer penance. In this case, prior to human form, he must have to enter at least 12 yonis (births in form of species other than human) as atonement. So is taken for granted at the time of birth and thus 12 days to mark his 12 yonis (births) sootak (state untouchable) for 12 days is observed by the entire family. Sootak is clamped to the family and entire house where the child is born. Mid-wife or nurse is summoned from an untouchable family for delivery purposes. The umbilical cord (navel) is cut off by this low-caste (so called) mid-wife. Both the new born child and mother as a essential custom are fed by same mid-wife for at least six days.

In second case it is assumed that the child, though our ancestor in the past, may have slipped down from the human cycle to different levels of lives. In this case too, same rituals shall be observed, 12

days of sootak and low-caste mid-wife. This administration verdict of Manusmritee is religiously observed by all upper castes of Sanaatan Dharma, all over the country, irrespective of caste or creed. There might be some variations in the name of modernization or under the pressures of some sects and faiths. Place for worship in the house is closed as soon the child is born.

It must be very clear to us from these rituals that Manusmritee reminds us to value the purpose of being a human. The sacred path from humanity to divinity is the path of Manusmritee. It has nothing to do with the discriminations. Living with divine grace, with purposeful humanities, taking life as an unending journey, where the Yoni(birth) is mere a short time halt, a very short spell and journey moves on with the next morning sun rise. No wise person shall ever waste the entire journey just for a short halt sake? Perhaps we do! Break of journey can never be termed entire journey, no wise decision can be taken without taking the entire journey in to account. Manusmritee does exactly the same.

I remember one incident long ago. It was village Ram-Lila. Villagers use to celebrate it every year. On the last day after Ram-Lila they used to take out a procession. On a chariot, young kids dressed in the garb of Sri Ram, Laxman, Bharat, Shattrughan, Jaanki, and Hanuman, neatly and nicely decorated, with music dance and prayers, procession use the move in the village and near about villages, the whole day. Every house holder, on arrival of the procession would come out with pooja and prayers, sweets and offerings and would bow down to the feet of deities, touch their feet and would offer sweets to them. A great grand celebrations day it used to be. At one such occasion I happened to be there to witness it. Something very funny happened after the return of the days procession back to Ram-Lila ground. The kiddies revolted. They refused to take down their costumes and ornaments of decoration. When compelled by the drama company, they went on crying and insisted that they be allowed to wear it for some time and their procession be taken for few more days. They refused to return their clothes and ornaments. They refused to go back to their homes. They demanded that this Lila procession business should continue for some more days because public paid them very respectful attention, due to clothes ornaments and role. Even the parents behaved so

well. On the other hand they were treated so rudely and many a times beaten in the house. Sweets and foods were never provided to them as they tasted this time.

Organizers of Lila tried to convince them. But the children would not agree. Organizers were compelled to use rather harsh methods. Children were stripped of cloths and ornaments and were forcibly sent back to their respective homes.

Learned friends! Do we ever realize that this world too is Ram-Lila stage. We are simply playing our part of role. When we come to rehearse, theme of the play is granted to us by the director of drama stage. We rehearse and prepare our role as per theme and desire of the director. To stage our part of act, costumes, ornaments and weapons etc. are provided by the drama company. We stage our part of act and depart. At the time of our departure from the stage we have to return all the belongings of the drama company. We cannot carry them with us. We certainly carry with us the rewards, praises of the masses or rejections for our hopeless display.

And this is our life, a mere drama being acted on the stage. When we are born, that too is a act of drama being acted by a couple. They can hardly add a living cell to their body, cannot know the secret of evolution of living cell. How can they produce a child? Yes! They can produce a child, as a child Sri Ram is born on the stage while staging drama. Not a child is born to the parents but they staged a drama act of child being born to them. So did our parents, we were born to Atma and Brahmjwalla and are creators. Worldly parents are actors, staging a drama of child birth. So we did the whole life, drama of husband and wife, mom and pop, material and property and prestige and possessions. When we depart from the platform, we shall have to leave our skin and bones behind, that is the cloths and ornaments. All the belongings are left behind, we just carry the rewards of our acts, nothing beyond. Well! Manusmritee is eye opener at that end. Unless we treat the drama act as mere act, we can hardly realize the truth of life. We laughed at kiddies when we heard their innocent story. When shall we laugh to our confused levels of understanding, to which we are very proud of? Manusmritee brings us close to ourselves for critical analyses and realization.

Twelve days after the birth of a child, house is free from sootak,

place of worship is open and prayers can be conducted. But the child shall remain shudra (untouchable) till the ceremony of Yagypaweetam is granted to him at the age of 11 years or after. Only after the **Initiation Ceremony** (Yagyopaweetam Sanskaar) he shall be declared **Dwij.** Thus it is very clear that caste system (Varnaashram Dharma) in Manusmritee is not by birth, but by Yagyopweetam Sanskaar. It has been confirmed by Lord Krishna in Mahaabhaarat and Bhagwat Mahaapuraan.

In ancient times this ceremony of Yagyopwaveetam was held only in Gurukul and no other authority was permitted to carry it out. But this tradition could not be maintained during the periods of foreign invasion and slavery. Total system of society was smashed by these invaders. Gurukuls were destroyed completely, Universities abolished, sacred volumes on Bhojpatra burnt and reduced to ashes. Scripts written on gold, silver and copper plates were melted down by foreign invaders. Innocent, harmless Rishi and wise men of the society were hanged to death. Country was clamped to slavery. People were being forcibly converted to foreign religions. This period lasted for many centuries, almost one millennium. This society was compelled to pass through this dark and suffocating tunnel. Much good, noble and original way of society was lost, distorted or confused. New sects and sectarianism propped up to counter foreign influences. Bharat-Khand Bhaarti was losing its texture rapidly. Under these impossible pressures people were compelled to carry these rituals in the homes. Caste and communalism overpowered the very concept of one God, one society, all alike and one. ऐकोब्रह्म द्वितीयोनास्ति।

In the past In the Gurukul of Muni Vashisht, Sri Ram and Guha (son of Nishaad) are classmates and best friends. No student is ever permitted to Gurukul without Yagyopaweetam ceremony, Guha too had to undergo this ceremony to be educated in the Gurukul. Meaning of Yagyopawveet is "to wear the Yagya as a concept and prime purpose of life." यज्ञोपवीत = यज्ञ + उप + वीत। सृष्टि यज्ञ के हित में जीवन को यज्ञमय जीना।

At the time of Yagyopaweet ceremony Gaytri Mantra as Guru mantra is given.* Let us explain this Mantra, ॐ भूर्भुवस्वः तत्सवितुर्वरेण्यम्। भर्गोदेवस्यधीमहि धियो यो नः प्रचोदयात्।।

ॐ = धारण सृजन, पालन, संहार का स्वामी, आत्मा, जो भूः अर्थात उत्पत्ति भुवः

धारण भरण स्वः आत्मस्वरूप सबमें व्याप्त है तत् ऐसे सवितुः सूर्य के सदृश्य आत्मा का वरेण्यम् (योग) वरण करता हूं। भर्गाः भरतार हैं देवस्य देवत्व के लिये धीमही बुद्धि और महान विवेक को नः हमारे प्रचोदयात् प्रकाशित पवित्र करें।

My Atma, representing Brahma, Vishnu and Mahesh is creator of all the live beings. Let us put ourselves to the disposal of Atma and shine like Atma Sun. Om is my creator! My Atman! I surrender and adopt my Atman in action and deed. My total life I shall live in perfect union (Yoga). Like My Atman I shall treat everybody and everything as my Atman does. This is the essence of Mantra. Mantra stands for Atman in all the live beings, indiscriminately.

Yagyopaweet is entry permit granted by the Gurukul Head. The parents, guardians and other family along with young boy of 11 years of age arrive at Gurukul Ashram. Yagyopaweet ceremony is held there. After that the boy is admitted to Gurukul. Boy would remain there for good 14 years to educate himself During this period he has to live in Gurukul alone. Parents do have permission to see him in the specified intervals. By the time he has completed his education he would be a young man of 25 or even more years of age. Brahmchaari (celibacy) Dharma is must for everyone up to 25 years of age. Concept of early marriages (child marriages) started only after slavery out of fear and absences of Gurukul education.

Three threads of Yagyopaweet are reminders of three Yagya of evolution of life. We read them in Rig Veda: -

एवा ह्यस्य सून ता विरप्शी गोमती मही। पक्वा शाखा न दाशुषे ।।8/ ।।

Ashes of a human body combine with the water, wander around the in the wild aimlessly. When fascinated by the cosmic flames of Yagya in the bodies of trees and plants, surrender and offer as Saamigree, ashes are rewarded to be the beautiful flowers, fruits and vegetables. Dead and decomposed human body is back from ashes to vegetations again. First thread of Yagyopaweet must remind me of the first Yagya of evolution of life. I must treat the plants and trees as divine temples of Yagya. I shall be loyal devotee to them always.

यः कुक्षिः सोमपातमः समुद्र इव पिन्वते। उर्वीरापो न काकुदः।। 8/7 ।।

One who converted the food to human body of a fetus by conducting it to Yagya, where there was no soil, no river water,

parents never know the secret of food returning to human life. Atman alone could do it. Atman is my creator father and Brahmjwalla is my creator mother and human body is Yagyashaala, the divine temple. I shall treat each living body the divine temple of Yagya and shall be devotee to all live beings. Second thread of Yagyopaweet must remind me always.

बीलु चिदारूजत्लुभिर्गुहा चिदिन्द्र वन्हिभिः। अविन्द उस्रिया अनु।। 6/5।।

My body is divine temple of Atman. Atman is my deity (God). Atman has granted me all ten senses for duty sake. Atman grants me each moment of life to live upon. I am a devoted priest in the body, a dutiful servant to body and Atman. I must never misuse my abilities and powers of senses. The third sacred thread of my Yagyopaweet must remind me always.

I wear the Yagyopaweet like a bow of a warrior. Yes! I am a warrior of life. My body is my chariot and my Atman is Lord Krishna. I, Jeevaatma, is Arjuna of Mahaabhaarat. The whole epic of Mahaabhaarat is my story of life, Srimad Bhagwat Geeta is my Gaandive (case full of arrows and weapons).

Without this Yagyopaweet no one can enter Gurukul. Prior to the Yagyopaweet everybody is Shudra, the untouchable. Illiteracy and ignorance to the purpose of life is abuse to human life, thus untouchable. A very clear concept of Jyotirved. Caste wise discrimination is nowhere in the past scriptures. It started after the concept of sects saampradayas in the periods of slavery.

Along with the ceremony of Yagyopaweet, Guru explains to the new students secret and very purpose of life. There are two disciplines or paths of life, to live upon and equally two paths of departure, as well.

शुक्लकृष्णे गतीह्येते जगतः शाश्वते मते।
एकया याम्यनावृत्तिमन्ययावर्तते पुनः। गीता 8/26।।

Shukla and Krishna are two ways of discipline of life and departure. One is living with dark shallow, selfish motivated material, mortal and confused sensual level of life, with worldly motives and aims that lead to punish others and be punished in return and ultimately land to cursed level of different animal and haunted species of life.

The second discipline of life is living with a bright clear shine

like Sun. Life as whole taken with ultimate purpose of Atman and nature. Living with Atman, for Atman and be the Atman, a selected goal of life. Be in happiness and smile to all and be the beloved of entire universe. Learn and educate with the right way of life in Gurukul and after departure from Gurukul, let Gurukul live in you and lead every path of life always. Yagyopaweet must guide you in all walks of life, through out the life and even after the life.

You are born, not once, but thrice. During the tenure of his life, man has to pass three different types of conceptions. The first womb is nature, plants and trees, where the body was conceived in the form of food. Second is mother's womb, where he is conceived to human hood. Third is the womb of gravities (Maya) of earth and planets, different moods and thoughts, attachments and detachments, a war of Mahaabhaarat. Body is chariot, Jeevaatma is warrior Arjuna and-Atman is the driver of chariot and life as a whole, Lord Krishna. Discard the attachments of Maya, make a complete Yoga with your Atman, you are successfully through the third conception. You have done it and now proceed to the immortal level of life in Ksheersagar.

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter- 11)

Born Twice : Thus 'DWIJA'!

The Principle Priest of Gurukul continues to explain the truth and secrets: By birth every human born child is Shudra (untouchable) and he would remain the same unless he promises to convert himself to Dwij level. Birds are known as Dwij. Their first birth is from mother to egg-shell, then they are born out of egg-shell as their second birth, so birds are known as Dwij, doubly born with. When child is born to a family sootak settles in, born child is shudra and shall remain shudra till he has taken second birth in Gurukul after Yagyopaweet Sanskaar. He is permitted in Gurukul only at 11 years of age and not before. True knowledge commitment to adopt true knowledge shall be his second birth.

"Do you want to become Dwij?" Asks Chief Preceptor. Consent must be given with full conviction by the applicant, "yes!" The ceremony of Yagyopaweet starts after it. At the time of Yagyopaweet ceremony he is reminded of three debts that he owes.

First debt is towards his ancestors. Ancestors are not only parents but the entire nature that brought him to human hood. All five Tatwa, Sky (space or Gagan), Soil (Mother earth, Khishitee) Water (Jal), Fire (Pawak), Air (Sameer) and the entire nature those who contributed to bring him to life and their contribution in every moment of life, without them he cannot breath a moment even. He owes

them each moment of life that he has to repay in unconditional services to all. He shall have to live for them and not a selfish motivated life of a thankless dishonest person.

Second debt is towards Gurukul and teachers and preceptors. You can repay the same by living the life of a true student as you have been educated by them and never defy them in any walk of your life. Providing free service to the needy, helping the poor and shall be boon to the humanity, society and nature as a whole. You shall always consider yourself a traveler of eternal journey, human cycle a brief stoppage to the journey. Shall always think, act and behave in broad terms of journey and shall remain honest to ultimate goal.

Third debt is towards your Atman. Consider your body the divine temple of Lord Atman and you shall treat yourself a priest, a devotee, a noble servant to body the temple and Atman the deity (Idol of God). Union (Yoga) with Atman, living with oneness in the divine temple, the body. Dev-Yaan being the ultimate path of departure, is way to clear the third debt. Life completely dedicated devoted to the five principles designed by Jyotirved: -

१. तत्वमसि (तत् - ऐसे। त्वम् - तुम। असि - हो।) So I conceive you to be. Adoption of deity on the path to eternity.

२. तेजोऽसि (तेजः - ज्योतियों के स्वामी। असि - हो) Creator of lights. Living in the divine lights in meditations and oneness.

३. ऐकोब्रह्म द्वितीयोनास्ति (एक है ब्रह्म दूसरा न कोई) Atman alone, no other ultimate. Living with purpose to achieve ultimate goal being lone purpose of all acts and deeds. Always feeling the presence of Atman.

४. अहँ ब्रह्मास्मि (मैं ब्रह्म हूं) I shall be Atman. So shall I be. Dissolving self in the ocean Atman and reappearing in the form of Atman.

५. सोहंस्मि (वह ब्रह्म मैं हूं) I am Atman. Complete Yoga. Two made to one, Atman.

To repay the third debt, one has to take this course of life, through out life with complete dedication and devotion, no breath or dream otherwise. Jyotirved and Manusmritee very consciously have designed this path for each human being to make every person a blessing of God, no less than his creator. There is hardly a difference

between man and beast or devil. Difference is how he takes the strides of life with ultimate purpose, motives and mental plains he lives upon. There always is justification to prove criminology and beastly acts as divine orders. Entire globe can be quoted as example. Lethal atomic deadly weapons, bombs, army, bloodshed and putting humanities to slavery in the name of religion and God. Can easily be quoted from past and present as well. Jyotirved and Manusmritee wants to bind the child brain in the early hours of his life, when it is empty and can easily be filled with permanent purposeful spiritual humanities to make the society and nature a real heaven on earth. Live with divinity, dignity, happiness and be a blessing to all. Lead a purposeful life and achieve the ultimate goal and be ever victorious. Deep seated intelligence can understand and appreciate the depth and purpose of Jyotirved and Manusmritee. Let us witness the ceremony in Gurukul.

The child would give his consent and promise that he would emerge as Dwij from this very body. He would lead a dedicated devoted and purposeful life as he has been advocated and educated by this ceremony. " I shall lead a life of a devotee to my own Atman, with a purpose to duplicate my Atman in act, deed and desire. Shall make Yoga with my Atman and lead a pure, pious and noble life of a Yogi. Dev-Yaan shall be my ultimate and I promise to achieve the goal of Ksheersagar." Chief Preceptor would declare him Dwij. At the same time he would be warned that he should not take it granted for ever. If he failed Dev-Yaan due to his confused levels and has to depart on the Pitri-Yaan, he would be declared Shudra (untouchable) again. Yagyopaweet is withdrawn and cut to pieces. Untouchable sootak for thirteen days would be clamped to the family and house, he lived. Pseudo thoughts, behaviors and displays can hardly cheat the ultimate goal.

Modern science and present day scientists ignore a major factor connected with the concept of life, that is the equation of life taken by almost all old philosophic schools of thought. Atma + Jeevaatma + Body. The word **life** is undefined, confused and unclear without an equation. This equation of the past was taken to fulfill various purposes, social, spiritual, academic, natural and human along with the sciences universal. Charles Darwin and his discovery of life is based on Amoeba and Bacteria. The truth is the smallest particle of

universe (Atom) is living being. Why only amoeba and bacteria to begin with? These two cannot answer the concept of creativity of Atman or concept of Jeevaatma, who is settler and gainer of life. Body alone can not be termed as life in total.

As I have already stated there is mention of two paths of departure from this world in all religious scriptures. Swarga or Narak, Jannat or Jahnnum, Heaven or Hell is mentioned in all schools, all over the globe. What a coincidence! The question arises who has to go over there? The body? It is out of question! Body remains on the earth in all conditions whether cremated or buried, sub soiled or reduced to ashes. Another question is what was the factor in the body? As soon it left the body, body was declared dead? Body is intact, undamaged, as it was before! What was that left the live body and body was declared dead? What is the name of that factor which left the body? Where did it go? Certainly we need to know. 'TIME' and 'LIFE' both cannot be defined without proper equation. We may feel and believe that we very well know time and life, but is it that SIMPLE?

Why did Manusmritee and Jyotirved emphasized that the human society should strictly adhere to the discipline propounded by it – Sootak at the time of birth and Harijan midwife for child birth? And fire to be brought from the house of Shudra (Harijan) at the time of death and sootak for one more day added to twelve days at time of birth, thus making it thirteen days at the time of death? As a abuse and insult to the so-called upper classes? Certainly, both have a desire to educate the society with universal humanities and universal truth of life along with a desire to make the globe human, spiritual, ever helping to all, living with immortal purposes and living heavens on earth. There desire is to paint globe and global humanities with universal concept of brotherhood, beyond discriminations. Live happy with god within you and in everybody, love all and be loved by every one. Stay away from vices and bad confused thoughts, acts and deeds, thus save yourself from being shudra and equally save yourself from a miserable, suffocative and insulting level of life. If one is not happy in the present life, how can he be happy after death? Present life is rehearsal to the future life to act upon. Whatever you rehearse now, you shall have to play the same act on the coming stage of drama of next life. If you are not living happy today, you can be

never happy after death in new life. Life is a stage of drama and we all are actors. Wonderful concept of Jyotirved and Manusmritee!

Mine is the story of Sun, beams and rays scattered and spread all over the universe. To collect all the beams and rays in a handbag and knit them in a lucid disciplined story is rather a difficult task. Manu is son of Surya (Sun) and Sangya (noun or identity) is the mother. If you lose your Sangya, my story is impossible to you. In that case it makes no sense to you. Keep your Sangya awake and recognize and realize Manu and Jyotirved deep seated in you. यतपिण्डे: तत् ब्रह्माण्डे । Entire universe rests in you. You are a carbon copy of entire universe. Creator as Atman rests in you, entire creation equally rests in you. Peep in!

The word 'Swarga' consists of two words (स्वर्ग = स्व = आत्मा + अर्ग = सीमा) Swa +Arga. Living in Heavens. Yes! Heaven is settled in you. You can enjoy living within your self with your Atman. Word 'Narak' too, consists of two words (नर्क = न = नहीं + अर्क = सूरज, आत्मा) 'Na + arck' denying the truth of Atman and living in confused world is to live in Hell.

Yagyopaweet carries seven knots on it. The child gets admission in Gurukul upon relinquishing seven sensualities in the presence of seven Rishis, in the presence of seven planets (divinities) with seven promises (Sankalps). He has with oaths accepted this life as a sacred trust of nature and eternal Atman. He would be student to the mysteries of life and lead a life of a keen student to life, truthful and honest. He would be a conscious traveler of life and treat this cycle as a halt or short stay of a traveler and would remain honest to his continuous journey to the ultimate.

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter- 12)

Astrology In Gurukul!

It may be little difficult to know the world outside you, but it is most difficult to know own self, his being as a human and secrets of his being evolve from ashes to human. It was necessary for a student of Gurukul to know about those intricacies of effects of gravities of planets from the very beginning, which the modern science is trying to find out now. The original concept of gravity is found in the teachings of Gurukul. A grave attraction between two poles is Maya (gravity). Maya effects and is responsible in big way about birth, stability, longevity and death as well. On one hand it is greater source of life and on the other hand is responsible and equally cause of death. It is also a master key to discover the hidden secrets and mysteries of past, present and future life. The two poles of Maya can be anything. They can be two persons, husband and wife, woman and man, two friends, two planets, two different thoughts or two subjects of discussion. Further it is not necessary that Maya should confine itself to two poles, it can be multi pole. There can be more than two poles. In fact Maya can be multi-dimensional. Jeevaatma is simply a toy in the hands of Maya.

Love, affection, anger, fascination, greed, worry, tensions, revenge, hatred, ego, attachments and deep desires are all different forms of Maya. They can be termed as weapons of Maya. In Sanskrit

language controller of collective form of all ten senses is Lord Indra (दश इन्द्रियाणि अधिपत्यम् स इन्द्रः । मन) Thus indria's are fairies (Apsaraa's) in the court of Lord Indra. Jeevaatma is entirely dependent to these indris almost in all walks of life. These ten senses are common weapons to Maya and Jeevaatma. They are tie in between Maya and Jeevaatma. Thus Maya is friend and at the same time invisible enemy to Jeevaatma. It is very important factor the student must know in the very beginning of his life. In Gurukul education it not only clarifies the different minute aspects of Maya, but also attaches sufficient importance to the aims of medication. It provides sufficient psychological basis to the student, so that life is free from the confusions of Maya and reaches the ultimate, designed by Nature and Creator.

Astrology in Gurukul, is not a mere predictive science, but it is multi-dimensional multi-directional science of life. To learn the secrets of life, to understand the worth and value of life, to learn and conclude the ultimate goal of life, to learn the living disciplines with perfection and above all to learn the secrets of planets, space and Universe as a whole, astrology is taught in Gurukul. Astrology is mother to the very concept of – TIME.

Astrology was taught in Gurukul because it enabled them to measure the effects of different planets on the earth. The students learnt about the correct position of time, date, month, year, tithe, Manu and Brahma from this branch of knowledge. Orbit of a planet is one year of the very planet, is the one unit of time. This concept of time is unaltered till date.

Earth orbits around planet Sun. Any orbit or circle, whether small or large, consists 360 degrees. Degree is termed a date, 360 degrees = 360 dates = one year (Samvatsar). Again 360 dates divided into 12 parts, constitute 12 months of 30 dates each. In astrology 360 degrees a complete orbit, divided into 12 sections is known as 12 raashies. 30 degrees to each raashi and 12 rashi form horoscope. Earth has two motions, orbital and on the axis spinner movement. Movement on the axis makes day and night. In later periods this movement replaced the date from degree to day & night, as one unit of date. This new system, based on two separate motions has created confusion of 30 days a month and 31 days a month and leap

years etc.

Day & night had been divided into 60 Gattis as Ahoraatra. Presently it is divided into 24 hours. Thus horoscope or year is similar and has 12 sections. Astrologer, at the time of birth of a child creates a horoscope by placing the planets in 12 houses as they are placed in the sky, this is called Janam-Chakra. All planets along with mother earth are orbiting. It is very difficult to locate them in right position. Therefore the rear sky was imaginary divided into 27 sections, to be known as 27 Nakshattras. Each Nakshattra divided into four parts as four Charan. Thus dividing the rear sky into 27X4 = 108 sections. This enabled the astrologer to locate the planet with exact position in the sky, to be mentioned in the horoscope. You must have seen people praying to God with Mala that too is made of 108 beads. Spiritualities and astrology move hand in glove.

Reason to the classification of sky and time can be explained with a simple example. Suppose we want to find and know the address of a certain person. We gather information about his whereabouts. In a certain city, in a certain locality, on a certain road, certain house number he is settled. In similar manner, we can know that the planet is in a certain charan (step) of certain constellation of stars (Nakshatra). The motion (movement) of planet is direct or retrograde, is visible or helically set. We have to place the planet position from earth. Earth and planet are flying in the sky, we can judge the position with the help of background Nakshatra and charan.

As the earth orbits around Sun, other planets too, orbit around Sun. Their path of orbit are different to each other. However planet Moon orbits around earth. Moonlit and Moonless nights are due to the orbit of Moon around Earth. Similarly, two motions, northern hemisphere and southern hemisphere are known as the motions of Sun. Each of them is for six months. Earth remains in southern hemisphere for six months and then northern hemisphere for six months. Though it is said to be solar hemisphere. When you are in a rail journey, it looks as if trees are running away. It happens when you subconsciously believe yourself to be stationary. Similar is the case with planets. Earth too has two poles, north pole and south pole. Entire astrology of past ages is based on the fact that earth along with all other planets orbit around Sun. Though Sun is stationary

in all these orbits but is equally in motion. Sun with all family of planets is orbiting around a galaxy, known as Dev-Lok.

In Delhi there is one road named after Copernicus. It is claimed that this scientist, few centuries ago, discovered that Sun does not orbit, but earth orbits around Sun. Unfortunately, our so-called great intelligent politicians named the road after Copernicus. Wish they may have peeped in the past Jyotirved of this country, they govern and lead! We all must sympathize to them. Modern scientists some thirty years back, believed that Moon is full of glaciers. Mr. Huxley, a great scientist declared that the first person lands on Moon will be hip deep in diamonds. While Jyotirved, in the deep past has declared it to be nothing but Maya. Reflections and deflections of rays and different beams of Sun and constellations. As per Jyotirved Sun orbits around galaxy. One orbit of Sun around galaxy = 43,20,000 orbits of earth around Sun. According to present day western scientist belief is 25 million orbits approximate. Now they equally believe that Sun is not stationary. Slavery completely destroyed the past of this country. After independence, we probably could not over throw the mentality of slaves at upper level, may be? We read in Bhagwat Geeta : - आब्रह्मभुवनाल्लोकाः पुनरावर्तिनोऽर्जुन। Right from Brahm Lok to Dev Loks all are orbiting around and are not stationary. Mention of Jyotirved is every where.

Millions of years ago, man had established himself in space and astrology. This can be equally interpreted that man had definite relationship with space life and he knew everything about space and galaxies, their movement, gravitational influences and secrets of evolution. All planets, stars and nature were influential parts of his calculations and definitely mattered in astrology. Even during the periods of natural disasters, he might not be possessing paper and printing presses. His knowledge of history and time was inter-galactic. He had surprising power to locate every instant of the birth of child and could link it up with space and planets, with time. The astrologer had commemorated this event in the shape of horoscope at a certain latitude, longitude (to pin point the place of birth), ascendant, location of all planets Sun, Moon, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus, Saturn and shadow casts Rahu and Ketu and Nakshtra charan and day. This birth certificate without mention of year or Samvatsar can never be misinterpreted. Samvatsar can be plenty,

so there may be hundred different calendars, but horoscope can not be misinterpreted. Is it not a great science of ancients unknown?

On the other hand, the western scientist talk of stone age, iron age etc. They treat the man of the past as primitive, wild, uncultured, beastly and tribal being. Can negation (adverse) of truth be termed as Truth? All these brilliant thoughts and wonderful knowledge and science of space, planets, gravitational influence on life and universe as whole, Living concepts of society, Dharma, family and community? Who and how? This science is rather difficult to understand for a so-called civilized, educated, well cultured, well read person of today?

Maharishi Parashar gave us the system to measure the Time Periods of " Time-So-Personified" (Kaal-Purusha). Rishi Samudra had made it easy task to read the lines of palm (hand) and forehead. Rammal sciences, the invent of Rishi Lomash and Intuition (Inner sight) the invent of Rishi Gautam, were part of education in Gurukul. The teachings of Gurukul were not confined to the present day worldly material and mortal achievements alone, but coupled with a very deep relationship with eternal spiritual journey of a traveler to the ultimate. Modern science of education does not bother to entertain the query of being a human, how, when and why? Do I live just to die? Who am I? Do I really Know? Just living for bread, butter, mine and thine, intelligence and head settled deep in the stomach. Living for a struggle to exist and to die is the ultimate. And we are very well educated, well read, highly civilized society of the age.

Considering the horoscope of a student, the Aacharya of Gurukul would prepare his detailed life chart and evaluate the course of his education and life as a whole. After completing his education in Gurukul, when the student is back to his village, he is crystal clear to his course of life. Though living on the soil, in a village, but living with a goal as high in the deep sky, living in peace and harmony, living for humanities, living like a divine on the earth.

Don't we know the method and purpose of teaching of present day schools and society? We better detail it to us, for a change. The teacher in a infant class is enchanting before the class with a directive to the children to repeat, " A...for Ass. B... for Balloon. C....for Cat. Etc." Thus children learn the alphabets. In the days of Gurukul education similar yet a different method was used to educate

students. The concept of Temple is the primary education of Gurukul. There A...stands for Atma (God) the deity in the temple, the Idol. B..stands for Body the divine Temple, replica of a human body. C... stands for Conscious level, Jeevaatma, the priest in the Temple. Do we realize the difference in these two educations? Permit me to detail them in terms of practical life they lead.

A... for Ass. Be a ass of vices. B... for Balloon. A balloon of foolish egos and false vanities. C... for Cat. A cat of sheer opportunism. Living with selfish motives is A B C of life today. Let us peep in Gurukul education as well. A... for Atma. Live with (unison, Yoga) Atma. B... for body, the divine Temple. Treat your body the divine temple of Atma. Never misuse or waste it otherwise. C... for Conscious level, Jeevaatma, priest, himself . Be a real priest to your body and Atma. Living with ultimate purpose and goal of life. Well! Do we see the difference of these two methods and their resultant effects on the society as a whole?

In Gurukul, Aacharya explains the concept of temple to the students with details. Temples represent the human body built by Atman and nature. When we sit with folded legs in the state of Smaadhi, this posture is exactly the Temple. Like folded legs is the platform of the Temple. Trunk of the body is the central room of the Temple. Head of the student is the Dome of the Temple. Seated on the top of the Dome (Kalash) is like the hairs tied on the head of a student. Entire body is being depicted in the form of a Temple. Atman representing the Deity and Jeevaatma, a priest or pujari. Opening chapter of life for students to read and get through with highest recognitions. Thus begins the first class in Gurukul.

Temples are made of cement, bricks and other building materials, by masons, laborers, engineers etc. Even then we pay our highest regards and devoted respects to the Temple. Body is equally a divine Temple, built and being maintained by almighty Atma, in person. Do we pay same devotion respect to real divine Temple? Do we? Students in Gurukul certainly does.

Priest is a servant, a devotee and can not behave like a master or owner to the Temple property. Temple belongs to the Deity alone. We as Jeevaatma are priest to our bodies. Body is creation and is being run by Atman. Do we treat ourselves as truthful honest servants to our bodies? One, who is not honest to his own body, can

he be honest to others? Even his close relations? Where do stand our honesties? Students in Gurukul certainly do.

Whatever food and eatables we enjoy, we really offer it to our Atman. Atman alone can convert it to blood, skin and energy, none else can ever. This is being demonstrated in the Temple when we offer sweets and pious eatables to Deity. It is reproduction of what we do to our Atman in our Body. Can we offer wine, narcotics, curses of animal flesh and other abusive things? If we cannot offer it to the Temple outside, than can we misbehave with our own body and Atman? Let us answer it to ourselves with utmost honesty.

Let us imagine we are in a Temple facing the beautiful Idol of our Deity, nicely decorated with ornaments and valuables. If, out of greed, the priest steals away the ornaments and sells them to his advantage, is it not punishable? Is it not a heinous crime? Well! All your body senses are ornaments of Atman, the Deity, in your body. These senses belong to Atman. Should you misbehave with these ornaments for your lust sake? Are you not equally selling the ornaments of your real Deity, the Atman, as a heinous criminal? One, who is criminal to his own Atman and body, can he be a good citizen to a nation or a human society? Students in Gurukul very keenly, sincerely read the chapters of life.

Atman brought us back from ashes to human. Atman is maintaining body and granting us every moment to live. Do we pay any thing to this divine servant? Wisdom, body, strength, energy, health and wealth are granted by Atman for no return, in turn. Do I behave my Atman in acts and deed in every day life? Do I have any moment left for selfless service to his garden, earth? Should I live a selfish motivated crisp professional businessman's life? Or I shall lead a life of a selfless missionary, duplicating my own Deity, my Atman!

In Gurukul students, every morning and evening, go to Temple to repeat the lesson of life. To remind themselves the concept of Temple to their life and to read themselves whether they acted and behaved accordingly in the past hours they spent. This practice shall continue even after their departure from Gurukul, where ever they go, the whole life. Yagya and Temple are spiritual food essential for them, like food to their body they need every day for fitness and health. These are not mere rituals to be observed as a matter of obligation,

but food to their spiritual health and purpose of life in the quest of ultimate goal.

Man in Vedic Sanskrit is known as 'Manuj', that is born to Manu or son to Manu. From Manu he is known as Maanav, that is human. There is another word 'Danu'. Followers of 'Danu' are known as Daanav, that is Devils, to be known for evil mongering. We have to choose the living discipline as single being, family being, society being and as a nation being. We cannot live both at a time. Maanav or Daanav? We believe in Manu or Danu? Mixture of the two would be even worse then the two. Third option is highly suffocative to human society.

Earth has a name in Vedic Sanskrit 'Vasundhara', that is land with full of fertility and life. If the fertility of land or top soil is destroyed due to any reason, it becomes barren. It takes hundreds of years to make it fertile again. Similar is the case of Dharma and Sanskriti and humanities. We owe the fertility to our coming generations. It certainly is not a matter of ease or a marriage of choice. We are answerable to our coming generations. What the coming generations shall feel about us, Heroes or Villains?

Concept of religion and concept of Dharma is different. Specially in Sanaatan Dharma, which is mother to Jyotirved and Manusmritee. Nature alone is book of Sanaatan Dharma. All Vedas and other scriptures are expected commentaries to the main volume, the Nature. Atma alone is author to this original volume. This is repeatedly mentioned in almost all scriptures. Let us take an example from Authrva Veda (काण्डम ।10. सूक्त8. मंत्र 32)

अन्ति सन्तं न जहात्यन्ति सन्तं न पश्यति। देवस्य पश्य काव्यं नममार न जीर्यति ।।

(काण्डम ।10. सूक्त 8. मंत्र 32)

(अन्ति) समीप में (सन्तम्) व्याप्त है (नः) हमारी (जह) प्रलय म त्यु, (अत्य) ऐसा (सन्तम्) योगी (न) नहीं (पश्यति) देखता। (देवस्य) ईश्वर के (काव्यम्) गीत, प्रकृति को (पश्य) देखता है जो (न) नहीं (ममार) मरती है तथा (न) नहीं (जीर्यति) नहीं जीर्ण होती है। पुनः जीवन्त हो उठती है।

Nature alone is song of Dharma, ever and immortal. Atman alone is author to this immortal volume. All living beings are alphabets to this volume. Universe, visible and invisible, are chapters to this

volume. This volume has been interpreted by religions, sects, Sampradayas and different schools of thought, at different intervals of time, at different countries, in different languages.

Orbit is lease to life. No planet, star or constellation can exist without orbiting. Life on earth is stable due to orbit movement. Orbit is life – says Jyotirved. Fetus in the mother's womb has to orbit in circles to gain life, so is the case with blood in the arteries and veins. Therefore in all prayers students must Parikrama (encircling Deity or Yagya) to complete their prayers and make the prayers lively. Nature being the book of Dharma, is to be followed to dot. Even at the time of marriage or death Parikrama is done to pyre and dead corpse. Man made laws and religious systems can hardly be beyond doubts always. Human wisdom can always confuse, nature can never. One sentence can be interpreted in hundred different meanings. Let nature be the book of Dharma. This has a detailed mention in old scriptures and Vedas. Mahaabhaarat scripture has detailed it in lucid way.

Manusmritee and Jyotirved very strangely but intentionally induce astrology almost on all occasions, whether a child is born, some new creations, to start some movement, to start to journey, marriage or any occasion the stars must be consulted and equally remembered. The obvious reason can be the well being of very purpose, but is it not the reason that they want to tie us with the truth that we are space subject? Space is our ultimate and we must remember this always. Why? Those who cannot fly like birds in the sky, it is impossible to them to put their feet in the space, they cannot imagine even, why they should always remember stars? Stars, in every walk of life?

Astrology in Jyotirved is not a mere predictive science, but it is science of life. It studies the gravitational influences, their single and combine effects on different types of living bodies. Influences mental, physical, emotional, reproductive and spiritual are studied in astrology. Science of Muhurt (auspicious moment), countries fate, agriculture, weather forecast and hundreds of different branches of astrology are in practice today. Concept similar to DNA has a strange mention in Jyotirved. To understand this concept we must know secret of gravitational influences on the formation of a new child. Do gravities of different planet play any role in the formation of

fetus or in germination of seeds to plants or in the case of animals?

Simple answer to this is, Yes! Planetary gravities play total role and are responsible in big way. Simple example is, if nature, for some unknown reasons, withdraws single planet in the solar orbit, there would be no life on this planet. Now! In case single planet can destroy the total concept of life, who can deny the influence on the formation of bodies?

At the time of conception, combined effect of planets, their gravitational tie-up, along with sperm and ova, form and frame a picture. This picture forms a bracket multi-dimensional. This conceived picture or bracket creates identical brackets to create fetus, in case of human or animal cellular formations. Thus single picture creates multi picture body. All cells of a body are inter-attracted due to this very picture. Therefore body acts and behaves in single identity. Jeevaatma carries the same picture, therefore inter-affection and love to each cell of his body. We must not forget that we, as Jeevaatma, live in a house with multi-million exits. This house is our body. Under no circumstances, how hard it may be, Jeevaatma is unwilling to discard it. Why? Because the identity is one. Each cell of body carries identical picture, including Jeevaatma. Planets have played their prominent role in forming and framing the body and Jeevaatma. Thus each segment of his body, thinking, moods, behavior is equally controlled by planets. Planets have every say in his life. Therefore, astrology is science of life.

In Gurukul education, purpose of education is student, his total life and even after life. Present day education (education Minister may disagree with me, he should) purpose of education is a good job, fat facilities and above all over incomes (bribes). The purpose of education is make him 'Material-Beast' in the form of a hypocrite human.

On one occasion I was on a visit to Delhi. A gentle lady, with Ph.D. degree in Psychology and lecturer in some college, visited me. She wanted me write few words to her new research book on the child care. I agreed and told her to collect papers the next day. She left. After some time, I was about to close, a gentleman approached me and I came to know he was husband to lady lecturer. While discussing his problems he gave me a horrible story. He had only one son. The mother (his wife) was so cruel that she used to

beat him till he fainted out. Twice a week was a common practice. Education and student, do they meet in practical life? They educate to obtain degree, to fetch a good job. To hell with the degree and education afterwards.

Yagya and Temple education of Gurukul can never be discarded in any walk of life, ever. Yagyopaweet is part of his body, a living organ of his body. Concept of living discipline and commitment of life. After Yagyopaweet Sanskaar student must read the opening Rishi Madhuchhanda of Rigved. This discloses the very concept of Yagya.

To educate children in Gurukuls (Schools or monasteries) Yagya was being demonstrated outwardly. The outward Yagya is to educate them the real Yagya of Srishti (Evolution of life). The outward Yagya was not a mere demonstration. For personal purity, faith and knowledge, detaching from Maya (worldly attachment and confusion). Entering into the real level of life, and above all, a reminder to the real goal of life Yagya used to be preformed. You cannot enter the path of divinity unless you detach yourself outwardly from confusions; love, hatred, revenge, lust, fascination etc. In short outward Yagya opens the gate of inside world and we face a real Yagya of evolution of life and achievement. Atma is conducting Yagya. Pranvayu is assisting Atma. Jeeva or Jeevatma is yajman of Yagya. And through these Yagya the Yajman is being benefited with wisdom, fame, strength, material and mortal gains, spiritual gains and ultimate victory to immortal level of life. This is the secret of evolution of life of the whole universe. Life is being reproduced everywhere through Yagya. Brahmjwalla is cosmic fire and body is Saamigree.

Aacharya (Main Priest, chief)	Atma (Rit)
Upacharya (Deputy chief)	Praanvaayue.
Samigri (Food, wood and other offerings)	Body being Saamigree.
Yagya Agni (Holy fire is lit)	Atmaagani, The cosmic fires lit in all beings.
Yajman (Yagya Karta)	Jeevatma.

In Gurukul education, important place was assigned to **'Leela Granths'** (books). Gurukul education adopted a lucid, decorative

and psychological palatable system. Education must not be imposed to student. On the contrary, students be made keen and eager to know more. Shri Ram Leela, Shri Krishna Leela and many more scriptures were created as part of Gurukul education. Lucid demonstration of truth of every bodies life is displayed in drama and stories. These Leela Katha were known as 'Rahasya (secret) Leela'. In the days of slavery 'Rahasya' was interpreted as 'Rahaas' and now it is 'Raas Leela'.

Great historical events, true happenings of past historical heroes and their stories were taken as an example to explain the truth universal. True history is true example and entire leela is story of every one. In the Ramayana, Shri Ramachandra is incarnate of God (Parmatma).Atman in all being is depicted as Shri Rama. His father is King Dashratha. In Sanskrit this word means, 'one who has taken control of all his ten senses'. His wife Jaanki is daughter of soil. So is the human body. Similarly, the story of Lord Krishna is the story of each living human. I have detailed these stories in my research novels published by Nishkam-Peeth, in both languages, English and Hindi.

Decorative and highly educative books of universal autobiography, truth universal, unaltered by time, place and age is Leela Katha. Universal application of truth is Sanaatan Dharma. Heroes of these stories are beyond the time limit. As historical heroes time limit is certainly there but the heroes of Leela-Katha rest in every human, ever, always. In these divine books history is a mere indication, purpose of these books are to educate, purify and make every bodies life happy and purposeful. These volumes positively indicate the happening of identical historical event taking place, but these volumes do not entertain the details, that is not the purpose of the volumes as well. They are dead honest to the divinity and spiritual purpose towards humanity. We can know of some historical event taking place, for details of the history we may have to dig past some where else.

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter–13)

Dramatic Demonstration Of Truth Eternal!

The concept of Jyotirved and riddle of life, their strings, are scattered all over the Globe and galaxies universally, in a span of time, million and even more years. Descent of water and life to this planet from space is greatly and widely mentioned in almost all old school of thought in their valued scriptures. The word 'Ganga' does not mean water. 'Ganga' is taken from word 'GWANG', meaning by property of Space (Ksheersagar), created in the space. In Brahm-Puran, Agni-Puran, Harivansh-Puran, Mahaabhaarat-Puran and many other valued scriptures the story of Ganga and life being brought to earth from space and galaxies, has a detailed, vivid and specific mention. Life and water are space subjects.

According to these scripts, original shape of life is without body, just Jeevaatma. Body is a instrument to secure and maintain Jeevaatma in the war against gravities. Think of yourself. Are you not passing a life of a crippled person on the soil? Cannot pick or carry a thing without hands. Cannot walk without legs. Cannot see without eyes and cannot hear without ears. Total dependence to body. But, if we believe in the concept of Jyotirved, we lived before this life and shall equally live even after this life. Before this body

we existed as Jeevaatma and after departure from this body we shall live, for some time, without body, just a Jeevaatma. Now the question is, living in the body or without body, which one is normal living of Jeevaatma? An almost crippled dependent life with body or free independent life without body? Rather very difficult question to answer! Practically I live like a body and I do not remember the truth that I am Jeevaatma. I think in term of a body, plan every thing in term of a body, all my needs, desires, belongings are only in term of a body and all relations, emotions, preferences are only in term of a body. Who am I in real sense and value?

As per old scriptures and Jyotirved life traveled from deep space and galaxies to this planet. Changes were frequently made as per need and circumstances necessary to retain the life at different levels. They lived in the space and were without body. They could create life without sexual participations. Jeevaatma cannot be produced sexually. Lord Brahma created divine personalities in the space and ordered them to create sexual life to make the earth full with different life. The life which can sustain the influences of gravities and can reproduce their progenies sexually. Divine creation is not a sexual creation. It is mentioned in almost all old scripts, Mahaabhaarat and all Puranas. Jeevaatma is Brahm creation and it cannot be created sexually. Only bodies and their food can be created sexually. Is it not surprising? And equally surprising is that for ages we have been overlooking this concept while studying these scripts? Well! Mention of these stories and tales are not that simple.Brahma created Prajapati Daksha simply out of imagination and many more divinities. Lord Brahma asked Daksha to create the living world on the earth? How and why? This creation would have a time limit, body and age factor to determine their death and rebirth as per their acts and deeds of past life as well? There must be some reason to this creation. There we find a story, not very clear but has some thing very important to say in Jyotirved.

From the assumptions of Jyotirved there comes out a story. Out of many reasons which made it necessary to bring life on this planet, one reason could be to study the different levels of life under gravitational influences and to study different influences on planets and life in entire galaxy orbit movement of solar complex. Such stories and discussions we find mentioned in Vedas and other scripts.

We must not forget that span and time of each orbit of a planet, solar complex and galaxies has distinct mention in old scriptures and is being maintained by Panchangs (ephemeris) of Bhaarat race. How could they know the orbits? Why should they pay such a great importance to these orbits? I have discussed these details in previous chapters. Man is always anxious to know some thing new. This instinct we find in other species equally. This instinct is almost universal and deep seated like Atman in all living being. Quest may be hard or dangerous, people accept challenges, face problems, lay down their lives as well. Life was descended from space to earth with desired amendments, conversions and with bodies to repulse the gravitational forces, looks reasonable. Entire system of nature confirms this hypothesis. Each life is creating new identical life (progenies) in the space, so created by their bodies, avoiding any say of gravities in the process. Sperm and Ova too are created by body, in the space or gravity free zone of the body. These delicate live species are inbreeded in a gravity free zone, during intercourse and are never exposed to gravitational forces. New life in early inception must not be exposed to gravities as it may hamper the life or completely destroy it. Entire setup of nature follows this principle.

Few exceptions may be there but in majority, all over the globe, wild life or civilized human life, animals or plants, all follows the law. Clone may be exception but it is too early to comment on this issue. Whenever sperm or ova is exposed to gravity, it is dead or damaged. Any such progeny brought to life may create serious problems in future. Let me explain it with simple example.

A person of 60 kilogram weight is zero weight in the space and is only 10 kilogram on the planet moon. Why is this difference? Due to different pressures of gravity. Thus we can understand that gravities have very effective say in every living being. It must have effective say in delicate life as well. Where there is gravity – there is decay. No gravity – no decay – state immortal. Says Jyotirved. Weight of the body is in comparison with the pressures of different planetary gravities. Thus the weight is equation of body and gravities. The moment gravities change their pressure, weight of the body automatically changes. The moment body enters space the weight of the body is zero, gravities are zero as well and so is the decay of the body. Body does not decay in space. Since the war of gravity

ceases to be in the space, body loses the warring strength and becomes useless. Jeevaatma alone can exist very happily for ever.

At first the life was created in the deep space as is mentioned in principal formulation of Jyotirved we discussed earlier in the story of Satya and Ritam, in early chapters. This life is without physical body and divine. Spread of life was closer to galaxies. As the time passed by life gained momentum and decided to move in the gravities, may be for fun sake.

For the first time man may have entered sea waters, he may have been ignorant. When he learnt swimming he could penetrate even deeper. He learnt to dive in the water. After some time he created swimming suits, now he could stay for longer time. Now we are trying to create a city in deep ocean. So did the divine life of space to the planets. They dived in the gravities and returned back due to suffocations and pressures of gravities. They tried several methods and created several types of bodies to sustain the pressures of gravities. It is just like our space program. We created rockets and launchers to penetrate in the space, they created different type of bodies to penetrate in the gravities. We have created space shuttles, they created the bodies as instrument to penetrate in the gravity and be back in the space safely. These stories are mentioned in the scriptures.

Initially a fun seeking game or drama made them to know more and more about the planetary gravities and a deep desire to make the planets full with life and luster. This is how the life was brought to this planet. Jeevaatma, divine life of space had to be seated in oneness with the body to settle in gravities. This concept is back bone of Jyotirved and Manusmritee. Jeevaatma must not get confused in the gravities, must be always live to original identities is **Varnaashram Dharma.**

World is real or imaginary? A philosophical question! While asleep we feel whatever we see in the dream is true. So long we are in the dream everything looks like real. The moment we are awake, out of sleep, we realize that it was a mere fiction of our brain. Similarly, when we are wide awake, do we see for certain a reality? How do we see an object? With the help of light the image of the object is transmitted to our brain through our eyes. Or brain, in which ever fashion and ability is created, interprets the object. Single object can

be interpreted in hundred different yet similar ways. Endless arguments and discussions can hardly reach a common conclusion. Jyotirved, very scientifically, concluded this.

The world is a stage of drama, real yet imaginary. Jeevaatma is actor playing different parts of play. When Jeevaatma descended to the womb, was with out cloth or garment, absolute nude. In the bodies of a couple Atman and Brahmjwalla, created the body cloth and enveloped the Jeevaatma, the new actor on the world-drama-stage. Atman granted Jeevaatma the ornaments of wisdom, capabilities wishes and desires etc. Jeevaatma, the actor, played the role entire life, good or bad, right or wrong, wealthy or beggar in whatever fashion. At the time of departure, actor had to leave all the belongings of world-drama-stage, back to the nature and Atman, even the body-cloth and all ornaments. As if nothing belonged to him ever. Every thing became imaginary, which he always thought to be real. Reality remained only this much that it was a mere drama, he was an actor and nothing belonged to him. It happened every time to Jeevaatma repeatedly. All five elements Air, Fire, Water, Earth and Sky, knit the cloth with the help of entire nature, Atman, Praanvaayue and Brahmjwalla, to cover the nudity of Jeevaatma.

Now let us suppose an example. Actor on the stage lost his normal senses. He assumed that it was real and he was not a mere actor on the stage. What he would do then? Simply kick the theme of the act, would behave in terms of selfish motives, in the interest to whom he thought he belonged to, in their best interest he would change the whole theme of the drama. Why? Because he is out of senses, utter confused! What about we people? Are we in our normal senses? Manusmritee and Jyotirved, certainly want us to live and behave with normal senses. Rarest sense is normal sense and is real blessing of God. Lucky are the blessed ones. Sympathy to those who live in the fools paradise, blown up like balloons with foolish egos and false vanities.

This is the story of Dev-Yaan and Pitri-Yaan, we have gone through in the previous chapters, two ways of departure. At the same time living to the purpose of ultimate, in unison with Atman, depicting Atman in every walk of life, is a living discipline. Other is living at selfish motivated confused level of life. Two distinct living disciplines. Life to gain momentum from pious Gurukul

(Bramhcharya) to family fold (Grehastha) to a detached life (Vaanprastha) to ultimate Yoga with complete surrender to Atman (Sanyaas) and to Dev-Yaan, the ultimate departure. Life is a school and we must clearly pass through the above classes of life and be awarded with a colorful degree of Immortal Dev-Yaan.

This Universal story of every one is dramatically narrated in epic Mahaabhaarat and Ramayana. In Mahaabhaarat, Arjuna is none but Jeevaatma. Atman is Lord Krishna. Body is chariot (Rath). Senses (Indrias) are reins and wishes and desires are horses. Total life is depicted as war of Mahaabhaarat. I have detailed these stories in other volumes with critical dictionary meaning, inferences, evidences to prove nothing but the desire of the author Rishis. Published by Nishkam Peeth.

Imagine that we are on a very long sea journey in the ocean. It may take plenty years as well. How to pass the time in between? Many of us may attach to some game. Some may decide to dance and drama to recreate themselves. We are sailing on a ship, the earth planet. This ship planet is sailing in the ocean of space and journey is undefined by time. How would we pass the time on this ship? We are on a side ship. The central ship is planet Sun. Entire Solar complex of ships is orbiting around galaxies. This story has a mention in Rigved. Many of us may retire to rest in the ozone level or in the around space as Jeevaatma and be in the peace. Others may think to play an act to pass time, may come back to earth and play their role to pass the time of Kaliyuga.

We are wandering in space. Some of us were calm and quiet, while others were inquisitive, restless and eager. Those who were calm and quiet, made the space their abode, while others, who were restless and inquisitive left the space and arrived on the planet earth, leaving their peaceful life. In gravity, Jeevaatma, to make oneness to body shelter, loses previous knowledge and memories and has to pass through total recast. Thus the truth as being Jeevaatma or knowledge of past life fads out. Since, Jeevaatma has to bank on senses to live the world outwardly, inner instincts disappear or remain idle the whole life. Jeevaatma ultimately is restricted to outer worldly life, therefore, it is essential to remind him the truth eternal is Manusmritee and Jyotirved, light houses and watch guards.

Let us for argument sake deny this as to be the truth. What is the

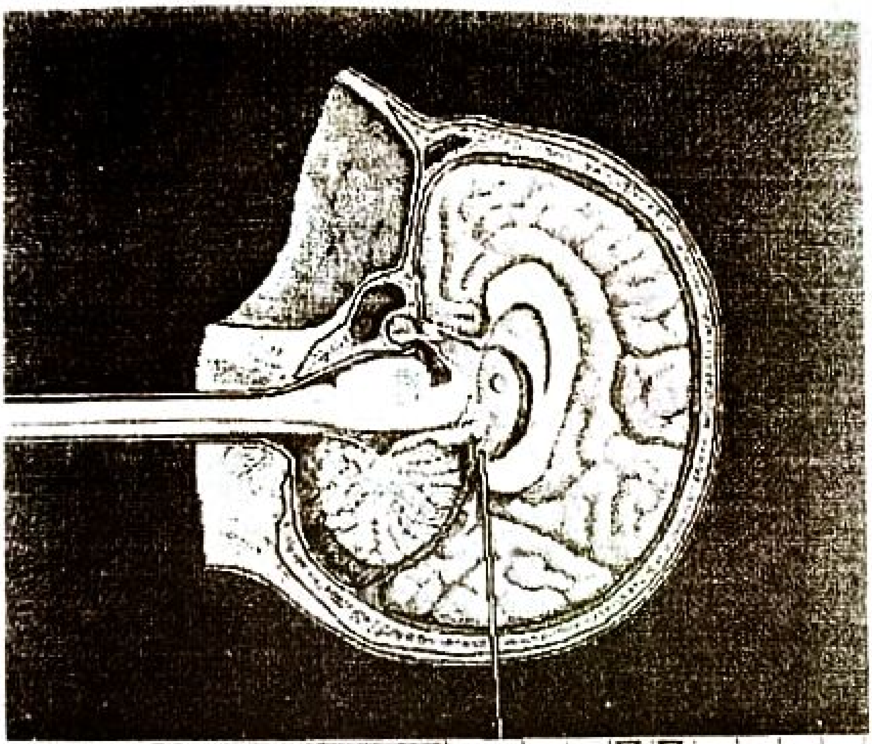
truth of evolution of life and Universe, other than this? Why should I die leaving my all achievements behind? To what purpose I live on this earth? Who creates my body and me, inside the body? We live in a house with billions of gates, open wide apart, yet Jeevaatma does not leave the body, why? What happens to me after death? I live in a palace (planet Earth) without roof to cover it. Any comet or stray meteorite may destruct the whole life and then what? Hundreds of quarries and searching questions, answers nowhere near? Honestly, we cannot deny any hypothesis or theory unless we have worked on it, to approve or disapprove.

Entire Bhaarat race lived Manusmritee and Jyotirved for periods unknown. Society equally tasted and welcome worshipped the resultant effects. I meet people, listen to their problems, try to solve them. Most of the problems are related to old generations being ill fed, ill-treated, neglected by their family members. I am sorry to say, in good old days we never had such problems. After Grastha, people used to retire to Vaanprastha, leaving the house for ever. They were not so coward to depend on others. They would lead a life of a true servant to entire nature as Atman being and live in forests to serve the entire creation as Atman. They were loved and worshiped by the entire human society. There contributions in the Gurukul education, helping and educating the society helping the nature and forest and living with Atman as their deity and ultimate, living life of a victorious, one can hardly imagine today. Mature level solves problems, unite people, family and society together and closer, while amateur levels create problems, helplessness, disintegrate society, family, relations and converts life miserable. We always lived united in the past. Now can we imagine even?

Peep in your house. Walls are created by bricks, cement and sand. Let us take brick as single unit of the house. If bricks start disintegrating in itself, can we hold the roof? Family is a brick to society and nation, a single unit. If the family setup of our society is disintegrating, are we not a dying nation and society?

Life is a long journey, we all are travelers. Birth is just a brief halt in a specific species of life, death is departure from a brief halt and we are on journey again. Can there be a traveler, just for brief halt sake, he will spoil the whole journey? Are not we? Our journey is to the path of eternity. On every early morning we shall leave the

stoppage and be on to journey. Let us make our brief halt better to us and people there. We cannot carry the buildings, people, materials with us. Can we? We stayed and enjoyed their company, let us thank them and proceed on our journey. We may not meet again. Even if we meet we may not remember our past meetings. Let us very minutely study ourselves, inch-by-inch, bit-by-bit. Let us respect the human wisdom granted to us by Atman and nature, is the saying of Manusmritee and Jyotirved.



The function of the pineal body, or gland, within the midbrain is not fully understood. H is generally believed to be a vestigial [no longer used] sensory organ which is incompletely developed in the modern anatomy. The term "pineal" means "pine cone shaped."

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

Planet Earth



200 Million Years Ago



100 Million Years Ago



DRIFTING CONTINENTS

The world's land mass is continually changing its form. Only 200 million years ago it formed one super-continent and the present continents did not exist. The east coast of South America then fitted snugly into the west coast of Africa. The present coasts of Norway, Scotland, and Ireland touched eastern Greenland. Western Greenland touched northern Canada, and Florida lay very near Sierra Leone and Liberia. The rate of continental drift is slow – from a few millimetres to about ten centimetres a year. The mighty Himalayas were formed when the Indian subcontinent and Tibet, once separated by a vast ocean, drew together, squeezing between them enormous quantities of ocean sediment which rose to become a new mountain chain.

Left: The shifting continents. The first land mass was a super-continent called Pangaea. Today the continents, moving on huge sections of the Earth's crust called plates, continue to move relative to one another.

CHEMICAL COMPOSITIO OF THE EAR

(per cent of ...)

oxygen
silicon
aluminium
iron
calcium
sodium
potassium
magnesium
other elements

CHEMICAL COMPOSITI OF THE ATMOSPHE

nitrogen
oxygen
argon
carbon dioxide
other gases

TIME SCALE OF LIFE

Suppose we could reduce each year of the Earth's life (about 4,600,000,000 years) to one second. The table below shows how long ago, on that scale, great events would have taken place.

114 years ago	Formation of Earth
90–18 years ago	Primitive life such as fungi, seaweed, and soft-bodied sea animals.
18 years ago	Sponges, worms, and jelly fishes.
11 years ago	Early reptiles; giant insects.
6 years ago	Dinosaurs, early mammals, and birds.
1 year ago	First-known apes.
2 weeks ago	First-known true men.
16 hrs ago	Modern man (*Homo sapiens*)
5½ hrs ago	End of last Ice Age.
2¾ hrs ago	Beginning of civilization (settled agricultural communities).
1½ hrs ago	Egyptian pyramids built.
33 minutes ago	Birth of Christ.
15 minutes ago	Norman conquest of England.
[illegible] minutes ago	Columbus discovered America.
[illegible] minutes ago	Achievements of George Washington and Napoleon.
24 seconds ago	Second World War ended.



(Chapter-14)

The Sacred Resort Of Grihastha Ashram !

The word 'Grihastha' means 'one who is settled in family fold'. गृहम् ऽ स्थः - इति गृहस्थ। घर में ठहरा हुआ।"Where do we live?" If this question is asked many of us will explain the location, house number, address etc. But do we remember that we as Jeevaatma live only in the body-house? If the body is lost we cannot enter in that house even. If we do so, it will be a fear to the family and we may not be welcome guest. "Where do we live?" I repeat the same question. This time we may say that we live in the heaven's created body. Body is our real house. But the moment Atman leaves the body, body is no more a house. Jeevaatma has to discard the body. Body is not a permanent house, just like a inn on the way side. Where the passers by can rest a while. We all are travelers to a journey everlasting. "Where do we live?" Now only one place is left and that is Atman-Immortal. That is right. Jeevaatma is settled and exists only due to Atman. Atman is deity, purpose of life and ultimate. Thus living for and with Atman as family is Grihastha Ashram. Just living for material, mortal, sexual and selfish motivated reasons, may be termed in today's loose concepts as Grihastha, but in Jyotirved this is utterly denied.

In Gurukul, at the time of Yagyopaweet Ceremony, student take

a Mantra as Guru Mantra, that is Gayatri Mantra, we have discussed in details in previous chapters. There we have committed ourselves to Atman तत्सवितुरवरेण्यम्" I marry myself to my Atman Sun. You cannot defy this marriage in any walk of life. If we do so we cheat our own Atman and abuse Mantra. If sinners are garlanded by confused people and their so called society thinkers, they can hardly bend the heavens. To defy a spiritual marriage is to abuse the life, deny the truth and destroy the social character as a whole. Manusmritee never believed a person to be good 'Grihastha' if he gave his dependents the motto of 'snatch a good job with thick and handsome salary and plenty of additional incomes (bribes). Man is son of God, how he can be abuse to humanities? Slavery has made our society mentally bank-corrupt, spiritually bank-corrupt and thought wise insolvent. Curses and abuses are gathered as blessings and achievements by our society.

Old concepts are distorted, adversely painted by Time. I give you an example. Woman in Manusmritee is treated better than man. To adore them in their innocent age as goddess is 'Kanya-Pooja', choice of husband to them at the time of Swamver (to elect the spouse of choice), better social security of protection, better right of property and children, better place in temples as nine Goddess of worship, better rights and say in Dharma, to be seated on the right side of her husband in Yagya and Pooja are delights in Manusmritee.

Life as a school has been divided in four classes as I have stated earlier. Gurukul is beginning class of life. There students of the school of life learn and educate themselves with the secrets of life, Human values, ultimate of life etc. They have known it but they have to practically practice and prove it to themselves. To know a thing may be a achievement, to believe in it is equally better, but when practically practiced and approved to own consolation and absolute satisfaction is everything. Whatever he has learnt in the Gurukul, that must be practically proven in practice is Grastha-Ashram.

In the days of Manu philosophy full respect has been bestowed on families in Great Bhaarat society. Female children and their incense is worshiped equal to Goddess Saraswati, Laxmi and Durga. At the time of marriage Yagya ceremony is observed. There in Vedic couplets (Richa) husbands tells his bride, " Listen! Neither of us is husband or wife." " Why? After all we are here to marry?"

Query the bride. "Because we do not know the secret of creation. Only Atman is capable of creating us and entire universe. Atman alone is bridegroom and Jeevaatma is beloved wife. We are here to rehearse the drama of Atman and Jeevaatma. This marriage is rehearsal to ultimate marriage. After this rehearsal we shall enter in grand rehearsal of 'Vaanprastha-Ashram'. We must act very honestly and with devotion be to the very purpose. If we fail in primary rehearsal of Grastha-Ashram, we shall never be permitted to Grand-Rehearsal of Vaanprastha-Ashram. Those who fail to gain to this level, they can never be permitted to Sanyaas-Ashram. They fail to Dev-Yaan. Their life is a mere waste. As bride you act the role of Jeevaatma and as Bridegroom, I shall act the role of Atman. You hand me over your Yagyopaweet (to be known as Durga-Yagyopaweet) you took in the Gurukul at the time of your education. I shall wear it as a responsibility towards your all well beings and security. You be the better equal partner of my all belongings and future children and my all good acts, Pooja and 'Tapasya'. Wear the cloths and ornaments I have brought for you and discard all belongings of your family. Be seated on my side before the cosmic fires of Yagya, together with me. In the worldly war of life, you shall be on my left side. But at the time of gains, in Pooja, Yagya, you shall always be on my right side."

"Our married life shall be the practical application of entire knowledge, we learnt at Gurukul. Let us rehearse very honestly. Real marriage shall take place within ourselves when Jeevaatma shall marry the Atma in absolute Yoga."

Marriages in the periods of Manusmritee and Jyotirved used to be held at a very mature level. Child marriages were never permitted in those days. Early age unto 25 years the student was supposed to be in Gurukul as Brahmchaari. After completing his education he was permitted to be back to his village. Early marriages were out of question. Again, girl was supposed to elect her would be husband in Swamver. She must be mature and intelligent enough to choose her spouse out of several candidates.

Early or child marriage concept is creation of slavery. People, out of fear of abduction by foreign ruling classes, would marry their daughters at an early age to save their family respect in the society. Gurukul education too was destroyed by foreigners. Insulted,

humiliated, suffocated slave society of this land was forced to this option.

Dowry! Bride burning!! These are abuses and crimes of society these days. Society and leaders blame Dharma for these criminal acts. Strangely enough, we do not find these problems in the past societies of Great Bhaarat. Their concept of dowry is all together different. Let us explain it to ourselves in the best interest of future of Bhaarat society.

We are in a village of old times of Jyotirved and Manusmritee. A new couple is to be married in the village. Parents of both the family have willingly consented to this marriage. They are busy with necessary preparations. Villages heads have visited both the families and asked them to desist from celebrating this marriage on their own. This is against the unity, harmony and social texture of the village society. It may destroy the society as a whole. Why? Ask the humble parents. "In that case the new couple shall be responsible to just two families. This can't be done. The whole village society shall celebrate and contribute to this marriage. Each member of the society shall participate and contribute to this marriage. Marriage shall be a social celebration. Each section of society shall participate and play their role in this marriage. Washer man, sweeper harijan, barber, pundit and all casts of society shall play their part and make this occasion social and joy to all."

Bridegroom father used to offer bullocks. In turn bridegroom's father cart along with other belongings. Brothers of bridegroom create anew hut for newly wedded couple. Everybody in the village used to offer utensils, ornaments and other family basic needs, to the couple. After the celebration is over, the couple, would go to the head of the village to offer their respect. Village head would grant them agriculture land for their respectful living. Thus the entire society used to involve in the celebration, so that new couple must share responsibility to the entire society. A great social order of society was known as dowry.

Why this social order has become abuse, insult and a blot in the name of humanity? No! It is not the order, but the confused abusive level of education, these days. I am being educated by education minister, my parents, class teachers and educationists for mainly three reasons. Top service, high salaries with better conditions and

fat over incomes (bribes). Living for shallow, sinister, material and mortal gains. Where is student in his entire education? What should be the purpose of education? Career oriented? Or purpose of education must be student, his entire life, humanities and spirituality above all? Let career be a important subject, like chemistry, physics etc.

I certainly want to ask the society chiefs and leaders as to who is responsible for the abuse of dowry and bride-burning? Why the brides are being burnt in moneyed high society, where the religion is foolish and bogus thought? Why the brides are not being burnt where the marriage is simple and the society is poor in money and rich in heritage? Why not in uneducated poor villagers? Why in highly educated, black-moneyed, modern western considerably rich society? Nothing to do with Dharma or religion?

Marriage has two main purposes in Manusmritee; to maintain the life on this planet and be a good gardener to this planet. The other concept or reason is, to help in creating a new body for future descendant Jeevaatma. When I lost my Tapsya in the space, I had to descend on the soil to regain my lost powers to be back in space, I needed a body, badly. I was granted this opportunity by a family. I appeared on the soil as a newborn child to them. In turn it is my duty to produce such opportunity to future descending Jeevaatma, I owe it. This is one of reasons of marriage and family in Manusmritee and Jyotirved.

On one hand a family life is a prelude to a bigger rehearsal of Vaanprastha, on the other hand, there is equally important reason. Just as I was granted this body by my parents, it is equally my duty that I should cooperate in providing a body to newly descending Jeevaatma. I should attain a status of a mother or father (whichever the case may be) in name sake only. Because there is debt on me of my Atman and Nature.

If we critically analyze the inner depth of Manusmritee and Jyotirved's feel and desire, we may be able to reason it out correctly. They believe that life is not limited to death. Secondly, life is not limited to planet alone. There is something beyond the material, mortal, physical world, we must always remember. We have to attain something which is not apparent. They do not want that we get stuck-up with this planet earth and equally do not desire that we

should be led astray. Why? Because we are trustee and property to some other place, probably space, have been brought to this planet for some reasons? Or what? Consequently, we have to return to our native place again?

Atma, law of nature, Manusmritee and Jyotirved all are thinking on the same lines. Is it not so strange? Why the compulsion of death to every born, without any alteration or compensation? Why the need of body as a shelter compulsion to every Jeevaatma, on the earth, under gravities? When we are reborn, we do not remember the past lives or knowledge? Is it true that we are originally inhabitants of space? The equation of life of Jyotirved and Manusmritee is the only answer? Where to find the answers, on the Planet or in the Space?

Life is a school and all human beings are students. Everybody, like a student has to clear the classes, one after another. Life is not a settled state for ever. When I was born, I was ignorant to knowledge and to the purpose of life. Thus I was declared Shudra. I was sent to Gurukul to educate myself about life and ultimate of my life. I entered the school of life and Gurukul being the first class of my life, known as Brahmchaarya. Second class of this school of life is Grihastha—Ashram, declared Kshatriya, the warrior of life . Third class of this school of life is Vaanprastha-Ashram, declared Vairaagi, living for all living beings like Atman does. Fourth class of this school of life is Sanyaas-Ashram, body is temple of Yagya, Atma and Praanvayue are the chief and deputy chief preceptors, each moment, every thought and belonging is Saamigree and Jeevaatma is Yajmaan, devotee and Yogi, offering himself to be dissolved to oneness with Atman. After that I depart from the school of life. Passed with bright colors is Dev-Yaan, incase failed miserably, opt for Pitri-Yaan. This school has nothing to do with so-called sects, Hindu, Muslim, Sikh, Christian, Buddhist or any. This school has nothing to do with man made laws, commentaries or frame works. It is based on the law of nature and life. Salutes to Jyotirved and Manusmritee!

Grihastha-Dharma is a sacred resort and a foundation stone to a purposeful life. Serving a limited number of family members, rehearsing and depicting as Atman does to entire creation, in the spirit and fashion, with committed act and deed, as Atman,

unattached, above and beyond the worldly confusions, doing the service in the name of Atmaŋ., like Atman. A small rehearsal to the ultimate of life. Whatever we have learnt in Gurukul, we have to demonstrate practically. One who slips to material, mortal, sensual and discriminatory attachments, has failed the prime rehearsal. His entire life is mere a criminal waste, can hardly repent even. Says Jyotirved and Manusmritee and the entire Vedic school of thought. So-called human services, donations, prayers, sacrifices are equally valueless and fruitless, futile. It is just like a student of a University, instead being honest to his studies, is out to serve society and humanities. Now he may be honored as a true servant to humanity, but he cannot clear the university degree. We must understand this example in depth. Life is a school and we are here to get through all the classes. Our so to say services and sacrifices may grant us honor, satisfaction and mercy of the Great Atman, but not a degree to the ultimate. We may get another chance to appear in this school, as compensation to our services and sacrifices. As a intelligent student we very honestly attend to our studies and in a spare time serve humanities, this will fetch us degree with colors and blessings of Great. Is not it?

The duration of Grihastha—Ashram has a limit as in the case of Gurukul-Ashram. It is not a permanent settlement or a willful state of enjoyment. Within specified period one has to clear this class and enter the next class of Vaanprastha-Dharma. Those who deny this opportunity they simply miss the train of life and ultimate destination. The School, nature and Atman would hardly grant any relaxation in this regard, nor would they console even. People can befool themselves with pseudo arguments, man made stories, themes of prayers or beliefs, but they cannot change the course of nature. Let us take an example. An egg of a bird, just for argument sake. How long the inborn baby bird stays in the egg-shell? So long it has not completed its body formation and after that it simply leaves the shell and departs for security, moves after parents. Soon it gains strength and proper feathers, it flies high in the sky.

Mr. Intelligent well read Old man! Why are you sitting in the family shell? Is it not true that you are incomplete, coward and weak? Cannot live with Atman! Cannot fly in the sky of Adhyaatm. Does it not prove that you lived a eunuch life? The bird has the

sense enough, it knows for certain, it must leave the shell and fly away. Otherwise some cat or wild animal may kill it, if it remained in the shell. Do we know it?

On one occasion, I was there up in Himalayan jungles, I spotted a deer close to a pond. I happen to know that lion use to drink water at the very place. I decided to save the poor creature. I rushed to deer. Poor creature was very old and sick. I forcefully took it to the other side. In the mean time the lion was there on the very spot. I left the deer to a secure place and left for my shelter. Suddenly I saw, very surprised, that deer was rushing close to the lion. Deer went close to lion and started licking the lion. Only then I could realize that old sick creature wanted to be liberated from its painful condition. Deer knew it was high time to leave the body and painful condition. Wild life has more close knowledge to life. What would you do? Seek a hospital, lot of doctors, medicines, drips, injections and die ultimately, under dire punishments and frustrations to you and to the family members. At the same time we all know by heart that everyone has to die some time, none of us is immortal. We do know this, everyone of us, but do we really believe in it?

Let us entertain another example. We are in a school. Students are admitted to their respective classes. They are being educated by class teachers. Parents of these student regularly pay fee to their education. There is another class of people in the school, other than principal, teachers and students. They are sweepers, servants, paid workers. They are paid by the school authorities. Salaried servants. They do not read the chapters. They do not appear in the examination and there is no question of their being pass or fail. Who are you in the school of life? A student or a sweeper servant? Student is close and keen to his studies. He is hardly attached to walls and furniture of the class. Has no emotional attachment with the class room, whatsoever. He passes through the class to higher class, detached to classroom. But it is different in case of sweeper servant. He is emotionally attached to walls, furniture, classrooms and material belongings. He is being paid for it. He does not read the book, never appears in the exams, does not pass or fail in the class. Now the question is who are we to the school of life? A student or sweeper servants? Remember! Father is paying fat fees in the term of valuable moments of life, so that we remain in the school. The

moment our parent stops paying fees, we are rusticated from the school. I repeat my question, who are we? A sweeper servant or a true student? Servants are salaried, we are not. We pay to board the school. What should be the purpose of our being in the school? Behave like a sweeper servant, attached to materials, walls, rooms, pseudo relatives and emotions, foolish egos and false vanities? Or be a true, noble and dedicated student to life as advocated by Jyotirved and Manusmritee!

Why don't we come out of the family-shell? Because we never tried to mature ourselves and thus grew no feathers of Adhyaatm to fly high in the sky. We are very weak and poor in physique, and foolishly attached and fascinated to shell, as well. Without feathers no one can fly away from shell. We are a soft catch to the cat of time. That is our destiny. We know everything about the school of life. We have read so many books, attended several schools of thought, know everything about life and death. But we are out of courage and cannot dare to leave the death-trap, the shell. We cannot claim being innocent (Maasoom). Nobody is innocent in the management of Manu (The time) philosophy. Suitable justice must be done to the person who do not respect the law of nature (Jyotirved) and time (Manu).

Grihastha—Dharma is well defined in Vedic school of thought. Opening Rishi of Rigved, Madhuchhanda has beautifully narrated it in fourth Sukta (chapter).

सुरूपकृत्नुमूतये सुदुघामिव गोदुहे । जुहूमसि द्यविद्यवि ।।

My Lord my Atman created a beautiful house for me, Jeevaatma. Decorated it with hundred Sun, stars and constellations. Entire universe is reproduced, reprinted and decorated in this house (body). Atman lives with me. We are a family. Atman and Praanvaayue together decorated it with sweet and fragrant flowers and fine breeze. Atman milked the universe and decorated my house with all ornaments and riches. My house is the carbon copy of entire universe. I as Jeevaatma, most beloved of Atman has to live in unison (Yoga) and absolutely dissolve my identity to make one with my beloved Atman, my ultimate. My atonement, meditation, devotion, dedication, Yagya and complete surrender are my family members. I rehearse in the outer material world, unattached, doing my duty for the sake of my love, my Atman. I act truly and live honestly in

the world eternal, within the bonds of my house, my love. I am married to my Atman. This is my true Grihastha—Dharma. I departed from the material, mortal, sensual attachments and completely washed all memories of past. So that I can enjoy the holy present.

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter –15)

Vaanprastha-Dharma ! Rehearsal Ultimate!

After completing the specified period granted to Grihastha-Ashram, everybody as a must compulsion, used to retire (rather attire) to valued, highly respected, Vaanprastha-Ashram. "I am born, brought up and nursed by Atman and nature. Each moment of life, wisdom, all achievements are freely gifted by Atman and nature. I must be honest to them. I am son to Atman and nature, I must behave, act and depict in their desires and serve the entire nature indiscriminately and in selfless fashion. I have lived for myself and my family. Now I shall serve all the live-beings as a family, as a true devotee and a committed selfless servant, as Atman and nature are serving the entire universe." This is the secret behind Vaanprastha-Dharma. A perfect living discipline. The law of creation and equally the purpose of nature. Entered the Gurukul at eleven years of age. Spent fourteen years in education. Almost 25 years in Grihastha—Ashram. Rest of life is to serve the live-beings, humanities. In this way satisfy yourself of your worth. Vaanprastha-Dharma is not a obligation to nature and Atman. On the contrary, it is to prove my worth as human being on the spiritual road to ultimate. This is to prove and console myself that I have known myself, the nature, Atman and purpose of creation and path to ultimate.

From Grihastha—Ashram, there generate two paths in opposite directions; Either you pass the school of life or fail miserably. If you fail, you shall have to depart from Pitri-Yaan. In case you pass the school of life, move onto Vaanprastha-Ashram and from there to Sanyaas-Ashram. This is known as Shuklamarg and Daiv-Yaan is the mode of departure. As per Jyotirved and Manusmritee, man himself is creator of his hell and heaven. If he lived like a hell the whole life, he has created the hell to be settled in after death as well. His unfulfilled desire, attachments shall lead him to his own created hell. If he lived like heaven to himself and others, to the purpose set by nature and Atman, he lived heaven on the earth and heaven be the ultimate resort after death.

Vaanprastha-Ashram does not mean that the person has to spend his remaining life in deep jungles alone. And equally, it does not mean that by settling yourself in jungle, you have become a Vaanprasthi. Criminals and robbers do live in jungles as well. Vaanprasthi is known as Vairaagi in some sections. In old days, Vaanprasthi used to teach students in Gurukuls, help and educate and teach people the real values of Grihastha—Ashram. They were the creators of great dense and rich forests. They were the strong pillars of social, spiritual orders and practical living humanities. Their contribution in song and music, musical instruments, agriculture, medicine and one must not forget the lucid sweet educative tales, stories and poems.

Once I was driving through a jungle. I have a very old Jeep probably 1942 model. It went out of order in the mid way. I was stuck up. A circus company people spotted me and came to my help. They inspected the automobile and concluded that platinum point had to be replaced. They requested me to stay with them that night. Next morning they would arrange platinum point from near by city. I agreed. Early next morning screams and shouts disturbed my meditations. On enquiry, I came to know the notorious monkeys used to create hell for food early morning as their usual practice. I remembered, few years back, while descending from a mountain, I had same problem with my automobile and had to stay in a Vaanprastha-Ashram for a single night and had same experience. They were not monkeys, they were Vaanprasthi. There I promised to myself, never to start a Vaanprastha-Ashram, it is pretty hard to

live with wild monkeys. No?

Once on Delhi visit, my friends suggested me that I must arrange for a Vaanprastha-Ashram. I refused to the very proposal. My learned friends insisted and almost compelled me to accept the proposal. I could not convince them that those who never lived a disciplined Grastha-Ashram as designed and defined by Manusmritee and Jyotirved, how they can be boon to Vaanprastha-Ashram. Sheer monkey business.

I suggested them that they should float a society, to breed and convert the monkeys to human, in the first place. 12 years prior to retirement, he must register himself with the society. There he would be educated and guided for practical living of a human with all desired and essential qualities of a true Grihastha to be granted Vaanprastha-Ashram. Respective lectures, programs, human services, in their off times from their regular duties, be given to them. We must kill their attachments, egos and false vanities, all confuse levels. Make them a true servant and devotee to live-beings. After completion they may be permitted to Vaanprastha-Ashram. They agreed to my proposals and named the society – **'Sakha-Universal'**. Sakha stands for commune (equal). Moment, I left Delhi, this society left for heavenly abode, never heard of it.

In good old days, entry to Vaanprastha-Ashram was certainly not simple. You cannot take Vaanprastha-Ashram without completing certain obligations to family, community and society. Widely attended celebration in the name of **'Raajsooya-Yagya'** is essential for everyone. What does it mean? **Raaj** stands for **'Light-Eternal'** and **suooya** stands for **'To be born, to produce'.**

"I am out to attire in the discipline of a Vaanprastha-Ashram. I present myself before you all. Bless me to this divine path of eternity. I have lived with you, as a family member, community member, social-being. We may have many differences, likings and disliking, love and hatred, admirations and rejections, different rivalries and grievances. I wish to equate all such before I depart from Grihastha-Ashram. I plead and pray to be forgiven of my past misbehaviors, misdeeds and misconducts. My previous acts may have generated revenge in someone. This is time for them to equate. The moment I enter into Vaanprastha-Ashram, I shall see my Atman in all live-being, I shall be above revenge or hatred. I may have cheated

someone in the past. They are free to ask me to repent and repay the debts. Please bless me to enter Vaanprastha-Ashram, for I cannot live against the will and desire of nature and Atman. I am out to discard all my material and emotional belongings, relationship what so ever. I see my Atman in all live-beings and this relationship I shall live universally. Please bless me and let me go to the path of eternity."

In the story of Mahaabhaarat Pandvas adopted to Raajsooya-Yagya. In Ramayana Shri Ramchandra too opted for Raajsooya-Yagya. It was a common practice of each person to opt for Vaanprastha-Ashram. Lord Krishna, in Harivansh-Puran opted this course. Every great noble of Sanaatan Bhaarat race used to opt for Vaanprastha. It was shame, insult and abuse to those who were unable to opt for Vaanprastha-Ashram, irrespective of the reasons behind.

Vaanprastha life is real life of a true human. Living in unison with nature, depicting the true role of Atman, in action, behavior and deed. In this Ashram we repay the debts of Guru, Aacharya, Pitri (parental and nature) and Daiv (Atman). In Grastha-Ashram we do not repay these debts, on the contrary, we pray for more debts in pooja, Yagya and Temple services, for my family etc. It is not the debt that we repay, equally prepare ourselves for the goal ultimate. Free from shallow selfish motivated suffocating life, to live like Atman with love to entire nature, desire to serve all selflessly for Atman sake. At the same time living in unison (Yoga) with Atman to enjoy the holy presence and a beautiful feel of touch of divinity, an immense feeling the words can hardly explain. Flying high in the ocean of holy **Soma** free from worldly bondage, flying with spiritual feathers.

Soma has been wrongly interpreted as an intoxicating plant juice referred to in the literature of Vedic ritual. Soma stands for divine light of creation. Moon is known as Soma and Moon day is called Somevar, Monday. Light emitting from Moon resembles the divine light of evolution of life. This is termed as Somras (Divine nectar). Drink of Devta (gods) is divine light, pious light emitting from Yagya is Soma. Naturally, the immortal divine Deities have nothing to do with the mortal bodies like us. They do not have such bodies either. Food, vegetables, wine etc., are food for body and certainly not for

Jeevaatma or Atma either. Jeevaatma and Atma drink and relish the divine light, that is Soma. I have explained this with details in my Vedic commentaries.

Let us take practical and psychological aspect of Manusmritee and Jyotirved. Society as a whole is set to achieve a spiritual goal, life is a school and everyone has to clear through the classes. A student can hardly be emotionally attached to the furniture and walls of the classroom. Detached from the environment, he should be keen and absorbed in his studies. To purify the society, they want that social and family life setup be treated as a classroom. That too, without defying the law of nature, parallel to living like entire species living in nature, as law of nature, with a little difference of spiritual goal of life, otherwise natural way of living. Do we disagree? Can we defy the law of nature? Can we defy death? Is it not true that we have to depart from this life, leaving everything behind, the body, emotions and sentiments as well? Moments are the lone wealth of life that we have to spend in this world and depart leaving everything behind. What are we buying against these moments? Mental tensions, worries, controversies in and around families and society, punishments of my and so to say mine and above all deceiving and cheating the very moments in foolish egos and false belongings and attachments.

Sexual attachment can hardly bind a couple for very long time, such relationships are hardly comfortable for long period. No one in the society is exception to it. They are not living a family life. They are simply carrying a family life due to many social, traditional, racial compulsions and reasons, other than sexual reasons. If there is no pressure of the society, family pride, respect in society, responsibility to coming generation, How many of us may have lived together for full term of life? Institution of marriage is cracking out in many societies of the globe. Without spiritual background this institution is a mere hypocrisy. Manusmritee and Jyotirved felt it long ago. Honesty, faith, sacrifice, social services, spiritual beliefs, desire to reach the goal ultimate, to enjoy the holy presence and meditations are concessions to ease out the pains and suffocations and punishments of superficial married and family life. There is vast difference between fascination and love. Fascination is very short lived while love is everlasting. Material, sensual, sexual world is

bundled with fascination while my relationship with Atman or deity is pure and true love everlasting. One can live with fascinations if he has the cushions of spiritual Atman love. Love of God is powerful binder of a family and society.

Share a tidbit (gossip) from a friend of mine. There lived a Sanyaasi with his young disciples in a Ashram near a city. People along with their families use to visit him. One young disciple enquired, "Swami, people in married life are so happy with their family and children, we find them around us. If you permit me I intend to know it practically?"

"No harm!" Returned swami and gave add in a newspaper, "One Brahmchaari wants to taste the family life and is looking for a suitable bride." Few days later the young Brahmchaari received over hundred letters in response, with one sentence in each was mentioned. "Forget about others, please take away my wife."

With a passage of time, social and material compulsions started detachments from the disciplined school of Manusmritee and Jyotirved. Natural disasters and slavery equally detached the society to ignorant levels. Gurukul education and purpose of education were replaced new education with material, mortal purposes alone. Old concepts were discarded by society. New researches, new systems have their fruits before us. Western society has tasted it well. We are next to them. New researches created new problems and solutions to these problems created another bundle of problems. In western countries new laws were framed in the interest of welfare of the families. If a child in the family phones to the police of cruelty by parents, parents are threatened and taken to police custody or the child is withdrawn from parents. This was sought as an answer to broken and loose hinges of marriage institution, where separation and divorce is a common practice. Solution to this problem would have been to revise the dried channels of faith and gum of this institution, police can hardly solve this problem. What is the result of this outcome? New generation wants to be educated on the streets and lanes by criminals, as their teachers and guides. They are no more attached to family nor afraid of them or anybody. Rape, murder, loot, arson, smuggling, narcotics and intoxicants are the new chapters and lessons of life. Solutions are creating grave problems to them.

Sexual attraction can hardly bind a couple for a long time. It

frequently changes its form from 'I love you' to 'I hate you'. Western world is ever facing this problem and they sought answer in making new laws to protect and save married life. This resulted in hatred to marriage institution. Young generation prefers to remain bachelor or live together without marriage and produce children. Hell with the law. Our society is not far behind them. Many traditions of the past had been distorted and misrepresented by the people of vested interest in this country. In brief I would like to put few examples to explain the truth.

Few years ago, lots of hue and cry was in the air about a heinous social crime in the name of **SATI-PRATHA** (self immolation of widow on her dead husbands pyre). **Sat** stand for truth and the word **Sati** denotes 'woman living so truthfully and saintly'. The word **Pratha** simply denotes **custom.** A woman living with truth and saintly customs and traditions. Sati Anusuia, Sati Gargi, Sati Shakuntla, Sati Saavitree, they were known for their truthful divine way of living and none of them ever immolated.

This custom we do not find in the deep past as well, as defined and aired by a political party, who had lost the support of their vote-bank (in Shahbano case) and to please them they went to amend the constitution of this land. Stray incidents cannot be called Pratha (Custom). Amendment of constitution spread this feeling, throughout the globe, the society of Manusmritee and Jyotirved is of heinous criminals, uncivilized beasts, those who in the name of tradition and custom, force each widow to immolate herself with her husbands dead body. King Dashrath died and none of his three queens immolated themselves. In the story of Uma, wife of Lord Shiva, immolated in the Yagya at her fathers place, she could not swallow the insults and abuses tendered by her father to Lord Shiva, as a protest. I find no mention of such tradition (under any name or disguise) in any volume of old school, Vedic or Puranic.

In the period of foreign Muslim invasions, we do find the cases of combine self immolation, a solution sought by their society to save the insult and abuse of being abducted and put to harem by foreign invaders. This may have been wrongly named in the name of Sati-Pratha. But we must not forget, these were the cases when women felt in secured, their forces destroyed, husbands killed by foreign invaders. To save their pride and chastity they were rather

compelled to commit suicide. Such cases too were recorded at the time of division of this country. Women jumped in the well to save their self respect. I may agree that our great Indian (in dictionary and tradition) political thinkers may, in term and tag, declare these incidence as Sati-Pratha.

In the periods of slavery, under British law, some hundred and fifty years ago, there were such cases recorded by history. This was the period when draught struck the entire belt of Bihar, Bengal and some part of Assam. Drought conditions continued for several years. People had been by dying of hunger and disease caused by drought. On death of her husband, few days later, people of a certain community and belief, would abduct the in secure woman and put her to their harem by force and strength. After some months the same party would enter the fields and house and claim the property of her deceased husband, as the widow had converted herself and married again. These incidences in great numbers, may had terrified people and forced them to take the course, as Rajputana races did in the past.

Heads of community and chiefs of Sanaatan Dharma collectively solved this problem. At the time of death of her husband, widow would be granted **Sanyaas** and declared **Sati.** Now if she had to face abduction, no one can insult or claim the property of her past husband. Sanyaasi have no past or claim to past belongings. Laws are made and broken equally. Talk of Raja Ram Mohan Roy and British Law making had press & media behind it.

For evidence sake I request you to go to Mathura, Varaanasi and witness the crowd of widows there. May be you may realize the fear and pains of eastern society, even after fifty years of independence. Take down few names and addresses of widows. Go to their village. Ask the family chief about the widow. Fear and terror you may find on their faces, fear of widow being abducted to a harem. Only reply, "she committed self immolation, Sati". And the door is slammed shut on your face. Bulk of widows from eastern sector of this country holy places is living example of the days of British slavery, fear, torture, insult, abuse, insecurity and self-immolation being lone exit.

I had been moving and interviewing the great politicians for knowledge sake, "If their had been such widow immolation case in

past hundred years in their families?" Everyone including the widow ministers and members of Parliament denied such knowledge. Yet they all amended the Constitution and abused the entire Bhaarat race and their ancestors.

Many times, out of sheer commitment to communal and sectarian faith or belief and brand, we heedlessly argue to certain saying, thought or principle or a thing which otherwise we hate to accept or practice in our practical life. On one occasion, I was sitting in a public place, few people close to me were sitting and arguing about NIYOG (poly sexual intercourse) mentioned in the book Satyarth-Prakash, written by Maharshi Dayanand Saraswati, founder of Arya-Samaj. In this book it is mentioned that a woman can Niyog (sexual intercourse) with ten people of upper class along with her husband. In this book semen and sperms too have been classified by upper and lower castes. This pathological invention I find nowhere. These topics were being discussed in extremely heated atmosphere, pro and against. I listened to them for quite long time and then decided to intervene and sought their permission to ask few questions. They agreed. I asked to pro Arya-samaj people , "Do you believe in Niyog? Will you permit your girls and women folk to Niyog? Each with ten upper class persons?" They looked offended and haunted rather. I continued, " No! Neither of you can dare think of it. Yet! Wasting your time and energy to prove a thing right, because it is mentioned in your religious book, otherwise, you hate and deny the very concept." Yes! Many of us behave like that. If you want to know and see God, be close to your own truth. Never be guided by communal brands or faiths.

Diving deep in the past, I remember, I met a British national, very old in age with a pleasing personality. He asked me, "Is it true, there was a absolutely blind king and he ruled this country?" "Yes! His name happened to be Dhritrashtra." I replied. "Must have gone blind accidentally, after taking the throne?" he enquired. "No! he was blind by birth." I corrected him. "And yet he was made king?" He asked surprisingly. "Certainly! Yes! This is true." I replied. Old man frowned and concluded, "yours must be a country of utter blind people. They chose their king so blindly!"

New age is dawning in this country as well. Manusmritee granted sacred place to Dharma and Atman in the relationship between

husband and wife. This place is refilled or replaced by police and judiciary. From times immemorial, two types of solutions were known by society. For prolong and happy family life, Dharma was considered to be divine gum-binder, coupled with submission, sacrifice, religious faith discipline and character in the best interest of family unity, pride, longevity, prosperity and maintained harmony. Second one is police, lawyer, judge and their whistle, to be in family or be away from it. Now political leader have effective say in your bedrooms. Your wife happens to be a woman and politicians are worried about their health, injustice, in security, torture etc. Exploiting their vote-banks in their own way.

In the philosophy of Manusmritee and Jyotirved link as a whole has been given serious thought. By birth we are one. एको ब्रह्म द्वितीयोनास्ति। Life is a drama, Leela, we all are acting on the stage of life, as character actors. Temples are full with gods and goddess as deity to devotees. Woman has edge over man. Kumari Pooja, Swamber-Pratha, equal and first right of property and children, better position in Dharma and prayers. Total social security to womanhood and their self pride we find mentioned and being practiced by old society, without exploiting their family health and making them a mere vote bank.

Emily is the name of great lady in British society, who fought for equal rights to women and sacrificed her life. Woman in democratic society of England was not permitted to caste her vote and were being ill-treated before that.

Castes system in Manusmritee is certainly not by birth. We have detailed this in previous chapters. The invent of a knife was to help people in their day-to-day life. If some one misuses it to cut human throat, nobody accuses knife or the inventor of knife. Person who misused the knife is punishable. Should we blame Manusmritee or Jyotirved for being misused, misrepresented by a section of society? Do they stand criminals? Should we not clear the confusions created by vested interests of a section of society? Should we not inject these researches, studies in University Education? What should be the practical and honest answer?

After completion of Vaanprastha-Ashram, may be twelve or more years, depending on the preparedness completion of Vaanprastha,

he is suppose to take Agyaatwas, to move to the isolation from every one known to him, to test himself. Have I known the truth of life? Do I deserve to enter Sanyaas-Ashram?

No one grants Sanyaas to any one. Every person in Vaanprastha has to test himself critically and decide to take the course to Sanyaas-Ashram. This process is known as Ashwamaid-Yagya. Entering to unison (Yoga) ultimate with immortal Atman.

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter – 16)

SANYAAS !Gateway To Ultimate!

Sanyaas is the last resort of Varnaashram-Dharma. A fully mature and dedicated fireball arising out of the altar of Yagya and one who was following the traditions of Sun of the planet Earth. Shri Ram Chandra dedicated himself to the discipline of Sanyaas on the banks of river Sarue. Sarue, equally witnessed the Rajsuiya-Yagya at the time of Shri Rama taking Vaanprastha-Ashram and later Ashwamaidh-Yagya at the time of Sanyaas and left Ayodhya for ever. He followed the traditions set by ancestors. In Dwaper-Yuga, Lord Shri Krishna followed the set path of Vaanprastha and later Sanyaas on the banks of river Devika, near place known as Veraval now.

In nature almost entire species of life exercise and practice full control over their population control and maintain total balance in nature. Wolfs, deers, elephants they live in groups and maintain celibacy unless permitted by the leader of the group. Even this tendency can be witnessed in small species. Man and monkeys do not believe in this principle. Now man have started birth control to maintain balance with the natural resources. But is it enough? What is the purpose of human life? To produce children, suck the natural resources, maintain shallow purposes of personal family life and die as a ultimate? Nature has created man with wisdom. Why? To be the head of the entire nature as a family. Share the responsibility of

the whole nature and different levels of life. Manusmritee and Jyotirved stand by this thought of nature. Human life is the final examination hall, Jeevaatma is student, Atman being invigilator, examiner, body and living moments are Answer book, circumstances, events and happenings, duty to entire nature are Question papers. Answer the question paper, within the life limit. The moment the period is over, examiner will snatch the answer book (body), you have to leave. Result may be, you pass the exam, you may fail miserably or in the third place there may be short term examination. Those who succeed the exam, they are rewarded Dev-Yaan. Those who fail they are punished and humiliated on the Pitri-Yaan. Failed students may have to read and practice each species of life. Atman as a good teacher, shall teach, maintain and support Jeevaatma. After passing through these chapters of different lives, Jeevaatma is brought to this human level for final examination. You cannot live in the examination hall for ever, nor you can build a bedroom, drawing room, kitchen, toilet etc. That exactly is the case with us. Leave everything behind and get out of the class, willingly or unwillingly. Failed student may have to travel through eighty four lacs species of life. Those who are granted short term re-exam may return to human hood, after traveling through twelve species of life. All these laws made by Manusmritee and Jyotirved are based on nature and book of life, while in other schools only man made laws, for his better living and happiness are planted as religion. Social, racial, human dominating, discriminating with nature and human selfish motivation are the principles in communal and sectarian religions.

The truth is this planet cannot be declared property of man alone. All other species have their share and say in it. If man deny their just share, man stands heinous criminal in nature. Every specie (Yoni) have right to exist on the earth respectfully. Human society cannot behave like a spread of cancer to this planet.

A child feels secured when he is close to his mother. My body is child of this nature and is like a trust to me. I must take away this child (body) from his mother, the nature. I am mere a trustee and certainly not the owner of this body. A trustee can't misbehave with the trust. It is criminal act and punishable. It amounts to embezzlement. Embezzlers are not true people, nor devotees and have no faith in nature or God. To be honest to himself is to be

honest to nature. Total life of a true devotee is divided in Vedic school in five divisions.

1.- तत्वमसि! वह तुम हो ! जीवन का तत्व हो ! That is thee! The truth of life! Creator of divine Temple, my body! I depict my body in your divine temple of God! As you are my Atman, deity in the temple of this body, I place in that temple as Idol of God, your divine picture! I try to be the real devotee, to seek your closeness and blessings and to remember you always! My folded legs in Smaadhi posture are the platform of the temple. Body is the room of the temple! Head is depicted in the dome of the temple. My tied hairs of the head, I depict in the decoration of the dome. In the form of priest, I place myself, the Jeevaatma! Thus I begin my life as a true devotee and a honest trustee to myself and the mission of life. My life, purpose and mission of life is limited to Temple. I shall behave, live like a divine temple of Lord and temple be the ultimate.

2.- तेजोऽसि! तेज हो ! जीवन ज्योति हो ! You are torch of my wisdom! The divine light of life ! You alone return me from dark dead dormant soil to the light of life ! You alone is the light eternal! No science, knowledge is capable of bringing me from darkness of cold punishing and suffocative death to glittering pleasant warmth of smiling life. You alone can do it.You be my ultimate of life.

3.- एकोब्रह्म द्वितीयोनास्ति ! एक ब्रह्म ही है, दूसरा न कोई ! Brahm alone is the truth, let there facts be plenty. No one to second the Brahm!Brahm is ever immortal! Brahm ever existed and Brahm is existing and shall exist even after the dissolution, disappearing of universes! Brahm exists in all the live-beings. Mother, father, all worldly relations, even me and my body are due to Brahm! By the grace of Brahm, I could penetrate in the deep seated secret of truth, and with a total committed to surrender and realization, unison (Yoga), Brahm is walk of life, lone purpose to ultimate. I shall treat the entire world, relationships as Brahm. Brahm alone and no second purpose to life. I burn the pyre of my past, I burn the pyre of all worldly relations. I shall treat the entire world as Brahm and Brahm alone! My past is reduced to ashes, exist no more. I am born on this pyre, the flame of Yagya. Yagya is my body and way of life, I totally belong to it. Like the cosmic flame of Yagya, I shall live onward. Flame be my garb and flame be the ultimate, so I attire into saffron clothes (Sanyaas). Like pious flame I shall move in the world to purify the living

standards of people. I shall be devotee to the devotees and greater to none. I place myself to serve all live-being as a committed servant to Brahm. I shall not discriminate in rich and poor, caste or creed, male or female, man or animal. I shall treat them creation of Brahm and shall be devoted to all, indiscriminately.

4.- अहं ब्रह्मास्मि ! मैं ब्रह्म हूँ ! Ah! I am becoming Brahm! In the cosmic fires of Brahm Agni ! I am dissolving me and my identity, physical, mental, memories, spiritual, what-so-ever! Devoted form of my Atman, my deity, I conceived in my meditation, has become mould, where I shall be remolded to the form of my deity for absolute Yoga. I am burning myself in the cosmic fires of Atmaagani, Brahmjwalla, purifying each cell of my body. Purified particles are sent to the mould of my deity Brahm and are being remolded to new form, new life. I am mother as nature. Father as Atman. I am the child in the womb of cosmic fires. I am the womb and inborn chilled as well. I enjoy the feel and pains of conception and I enjoy the feel of a new born in mothers womb. That is me all over, in all forms. Aham-Brahmaasmi!

5.- सोहंऽस्मि ! सो मैं हूँ ! So is me! So am I! Yes! I have touched the ultimate of my life! I have gained new life in unison with Brahm! I am Brahm! I have become Dwij, doubly born with. I have honored my Yagyopaweet and the oath I took at Yagyopaweet ceremony at Gurukul.

Have you ever seen a egg of a bird? In a hard shell some liquids are filled. Heat of meditation and passion of the parent birds are breeding a newborn. The communication and feel are invisible. There is no mould in the egg, yet a bird is born with. Similarly, in the Brahmaand (Brahm = Atman + Aand = egg , otherwise known as skull or brain, specially the area or the field of Pineal-Body, Brahmrandhra) I started with my committed meditations and traveled from first level to five as mentioned above. Remolded to new life in the mould of my deity in the Brahmaand of my own body. Like the newborn of a bird I exploded the Brahmaand and flew like a free bird, never to be back to broken shell again. Singing the song " So am I! Sohamasmi! Sohamasmi!! Sohamasmi!!!

Those who fail to achieve this stage, they shall be liberated by their children, by breaking the head with a long hard bamboo pole on the pyre, Pitri-Yaan. The choice is left to every one, be victorious

of life or leave as a criminal to life. Deepest desire of Manusmritee and Jyotirved is that society must remember the truth of life and value of living moments granted to them by nature and Atman. They must live honestly to the purpose shown in the Dharma-Grantham of nature and Atman.

Let us explain the other concept of Pitri-Yaan, the path of confused way of living with worldly attachments and utter discriminations. On this path dead body is brought to pyre ground. Dead woods of trees are collected. Thus a stage or launching pad is created for the ultimate departure of Jeevaatma to the destinations unknown. Entire family is engulfed with a Sootak for good thirteen days. Twelve days at the time of birth and a day added for wasting the present human cycle, thus thirteen days.Yagyopaweet of the deadman is broken and withdrawn, as a mark to denote that he could not fulfill the oath and abused the Yagyopaweet. He was shudra when he was born. He took the oath and Yagyopaweet to become as Dwij. Due to the oath and Yagyopaweet he was declared Dwij in good faith. He cheated the very faith. He again is declared Maha-shudra and added one day to the twelve days at the time of birth. Fire to lit pyre must be brought from Chaandaals (shudra) home as a custom.

It is believed that after departure from deceased body, Jeevaatma settles in the body of his son who liberated him from the pineal-body., for ten days, to be known as Dhasvan. People, even family members stay away from his son. The concept is that Jeevaatma, enters into Prait-Yoni, for at least ten days in the body of his son who liberated by braking the head on the pyre. People stay from him and his shadow even for these days, out of fear. Jeevaatma shall listen to the discourse of Srimad Bhagwat Puran, Srimad Bhagwat Geeta, Garur Puran etc., sitting in the body of his son, through the senses of his son and repent for his misdeeds in the life. On the tenth day a feast is organized. There Jeevaatma shall ate the last supper in the body of his son, through the senses and organs of his son. Thus satisfied, Jeevaatma departs from the body of his son. That day people open the lid of the pot, where his ashes are collected, to see in which form of life Jeevaatma has settled in. Thus two ways of departure we find in Manusmritee and Jyotirved. This school f thought is just like Sun. rays and beams scattered all around the Sun ball, useful and purposeful in all the disciplines and

walk of life, multipurpose.

It is essential to the Vaanprasthi to conduct Ashwamaidh-Yagya before entering Sanyaas. Let us explain the very concept. **Ashwa** in other meaning is known as **horse**, but here the meaning of Ashwa is **Atman. Maidh** means – to penetrate, enter, unison or Yoga, to become one.

अश्वमेध यज्ञ! अ = रहितम् ! श्व = शव, मृत, मृत्यु। अश्व = मृत्यु हीनम् च। अमर, आत्मा, ईश्वर। मेधम् = व्याप्तम् इति। अश्वमेधम् = आत्माद्वैतम्, आत्मयोगम्।

Vaanprasthi has successfully completed Vaanprastha-Ashram and completed Agyaatwas of one year as well. In this period he critically tested himself. No fear of being all alone in a strange place, people not known to him. No thoughts of past life attachment, no desires what-so-ever. Committed faith and absolute surrender to ultimate. Living with complete oneness, cool collective and ever happy with the feel of holy presence. All tests completed and found himself fit for Sanyaas.

As a custom, Sanyaas is the stage when king is declared Chakravarti-Samraat. When king is free from any visible or invisible enemies, unopposed by anyone, physically, mentally or in any form, he is declared Chakravarti-Smraat. This condition is possible in Sanyaas alone. Unfortunately, historians, commentators, mistook the very thought and painted the stories of past differently, in their imaginary flights, so conceived. Chakravarti stands for universal. So universally accepted by all to rule. This condition is possible only in Sanyaas. Sanyaasis have no enemies, it is sin to hate or hurt or even think ill of a Sanyaasi, in any form. Let us hear a short tale as example.

King is back to his kingdom. Long back in the past, he left the throne to his son and had committed himself to Vaanprastha-Ashram. Saintly living and serving the live-beings as a dedicated devoted committed servant. Yoga, Tapsya, Yagya and living with Atman in togetherness, the lone companion, lone love. Physical, mental, spiritual and complete brainwash of past and preparedness for ultimate, so he lived for many years to prepare himself for ultimate purpose of life. At the time of committing himself to Vaanprastha-Ashram, he had conducted Raajsuiya-Yagya, to be blessed by his rival and friendly

kings. He sent open invitation to all kings to come and attend the ceremony. To friends to bless him with their good wishes. To enemy kings to revenge if he cannot be excused of past rivalry or be excused and blessed to his mission. Since he would be out to disarm him for ever, this may be last opportunity to friends and foes.

On this occasion all rivalries are settled for ever, debts cleared and king disarms himself, donates his all belongings and ornaments and leaves for next session to life.

So our hero did. He successfully completed Vaanprastha-Ashram and Agyaatwas and is back for Ashwamaidh-Yagya. Houses are being decorated. Everyone in the kingdom is busy in preparedness for this ceremony. They are so happy and sad equally. Their dear king shall be Chakravarti-Samraat, King of all kings, a devoted Deity of everyone. They are sad, the lovable king is out to leave them for ever, they may not see him again.

Messengers are being sent to all kings, Saints, Rishis and social & religious chiefs to come and bless the ceremony. King, dressed up in royal fashion after a long time, is meeting his courtiers, public and other dignitaries. Zero hour is fast approaching. Next day, early morning **Thand** (effigy or corpus of his past life, a stick covered with a cloth) is put on a horse back, reins in his hand, king enters the queen's palace for last show. Wife or co-wife, what ever the case maybe, he presents himself in their court for permission to Sanyaas.

As a law, no person can take Sanyaas unless he has been permitted by his life-partner, wife. Woman have a edge over man in Manusmritee. In case of a Brahmchaari seeking Sanyaas directly, he has to take permission from his mother. Without this permission Sanyaas can never be accorded.

Wife and women folk plead king to desist from the very thought of Sanyaas and stay with them. King convinces them and the permission is granted. In Ramayana, Sri Ramchandra couldn't seek permission from his wife Seeta, as she was in the jungle. (I have mentioned those moments in 'Sarue Ke Tat' in Hindi).

King along with his horse carrying THAND on horseback, moves to main door. There he is intercepted by his sons. They plead and request him not to press for Sanyaas. He convinces his sons and, brothers and close dear one and proceeds with the horse towards

main palace. He is halted by Sanyaasins, Rishis, religious heads, " Hold back your horse, oh Rajan ! Satisfy us in the first place and let us decide whether you are fit for Sanyaas. Answer our questions." They ask searching questions and king answers all those queries to the satisfaction of Rishis. They bless him and permit him to proceed. Horse is taken by the chief of armed force and king moves to Yagyashaala, built on the banks of river.

Army chief on a horseback, reins of the king's horse reins in his hands moves out of the forte, in the city, along with his army. He is welcomed by citizens, cheered and garlanded. Processions leaving behind the civilities move towards fields where the visiting royal dignitaries are waiting to be part of the procession. Each king with his army battery follows the procession, with a feel, " I salute you Oh noble king! You deserve to be King of kings. You had every thing with you on this earth. Oh Brave! You remained detached to confused worldly pleasures. Truthfully and honestly you lived to the purpose of life and now you are closing to the very ultimate. Oh Dharama-Purush! I promise to be next to you !"

After completing the circle of procession army chief along with horse reaches back to palace and takes of the THAND from horse back This THAND is considered to be the effigy or dead corpus of the king and his past. He, in his arms very respectfully, carries the THAND to queens palace and presents himself in their court, with THAND laying on his hands, he bows down on the knees and utters, " I , with pain in my heart, present the dead body of my Lord King, he is no more. Please stay with his corpus this night and prepare for widowhood. Early morning; the princes, his sons shall collect this body for last ceremonies." The corpus is taken by the queens and chief leaves. That night the queens shall live with the dead body on sands as their bed. Life is a drama. So dramatically we live and celebrate each occasion.

Next morning the king donates his all ornament on his body , changes his cloth to white and enters Yagyashaala. His sons, Thand in their hand, enter Yagyashaala and place the same on the firewood. " King of the past is being reduced to ashes, Think, Oh noble saint! Everything is burning. Memories, liking, disliking, friend or foe, love or hatred every thing is being reduced to ashes forever. You are being born to the holy fires of Yagya. Yagya is your mother, father,

all relative, path to ultimate, garb and identity...."

On completion of Yagya, enveloped in white sheet cloth he moves towards the river. Aacharya take hold of his cloth and remove Shikha and Sutra from his body. Leaving the cloth behind the body disappears in the waters of river. This white cloth is given to the wife as a mark of widowhood. Nude body appears on the other bank of river. There Sanyaasis are waiting for him to come. He is granted Sanyaas and thus becomes Chakravarti-Samraat.

Old scriptures, Ramayana, Mahaabhaarat, Harivansh-Puran and almost in all old scriptures this is mentioned. I fail to understand, as to when and how these stories were confused and made fanaticizes, so wonderful and strange to believe.

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter – 17)

Brahm-Bindus (Atoms) & Brahm-Randhra (The Pineal Body)

In Jyotirved detailed discussions can be found about the structure and functioning of Brahm-Bindus (Atoms), but with a difference. According to Vedas, nucleus is taken as Ksheersagar (gravity free zone), Neutron and proton – designated as Vishnu and Laxmi – are male and female poles. Both poles are immortal being in the space of nucleus. These poles have been mentioned as "Tatwa" in Srimad Bhagwat Geeta. Sri Krishna explains to Arjuna, " entire Universe, all living-being are made of this single 'Tatwa'. Death or 'Pralya' (dissolution of Universe to split Atoms) changes the form, but 'Tatwa' remains unchanged and immortal. Tatwa does never die." Thus both poles are immortal in the space and away from the influence of Maya (Gravity). A heap of 'Shakti-Punj' (possibly Electrons) continues to encircle and dance around each Brahm-Bindu, like Yaksha and Gandherwa (divine deities, so conceived).

The universe is made of these immortal minutest particles (Bindus). Even the bodies of all live-beings consist of these fine particles. According to Jyotirved, these particles are identical, uniform and similar (Ekobrahm). To counter and resist the killing effect of Maya the Brahm-Bindu and its poles are competent, powerful and reproductive to produce the orbiting neutrons as per need and

pressure of Maya (gravity). These spinning neutrons, spin and orbit the Brahm-Bindu to ease the mounted pressure of Maya and increase space around Brahm-Bindu. As the pressures of Maya increase or Maya tries to terrorize these Brahm-Bindus, the Brahm-Bindus expand the space, Ksheersagar and increase the number of orbiting neutrons to repulse gravitational forces. Thus the heat, energy is produced in this war. This energy, heat or fire is responsible for regeneration of life and is equally responsible for destruction of matter into atoms. This cosmic energy is responsible for **generation (G), orientation (O) and destruction (D), the word God is taken out, thus.** In almost all old schools of religious thought, Om, Allah or God. All these names carry three alphabets. This is ever struggle of existence of life, war of Mahaabhaarat. War invisible, everywhere, in all live-beings and secret of being of universes. In Bhagwat Geeta, Lord Krishna has mentioned that single Brahm-Bindu, when flared up by Maya gravity is powerful enough to dissolve this planet Earth into atoms, complete destruction. Fight of Brahm-Bindu against gravitational forces is being depicted in each walk of evolution of life, planet, Sun, Star and/constellations. This war universal is known as Jyotirved, the science of **Jyoti. Jyotish and Jyotirved.**

Heat cannot be transmitted from Sun to planet Earth. The atomic reactor, the cosmic arch all around Sun is so created by space and war of gravity almost 20 lac miles away from Sun, converts the clouds, stray meteors, broken parts of planet or comets, in the cosmic arch split into atoms. These atoms are blasted in the space and they travel in the space without friction. Space works as coolant to these atoms and some part of these atoms, drifts back to Sun. Others travel past the space and enter into different planetary gravities. These atoms due to friction with gravitational forces produce heat and energy. Engaged in the gravitational war, these atoms rush for the space to escape gravitational forces. Thus these atoms seek shelter in the space of plants and trees, in the bodies of living-beings, otherwise rush to space beyond planet, in the sky.

These splitted atoms are real source of regeneration. These atoms have been mentioned in Jyotirved as "Jyoti-Punj". There can be no life or regeneration of life without Jyoti-Punj. These Jyoti-Punj unite in the space, trunk of a tree or plant, space of a human or animal

body or the space ultimate. These Jyoti-Punj are violent and aggressive in Maya. As soon they enter space (Ksheersagar) they emit and ease their heat and energy and become dormant. In this stage they are converted into part of body organ, in the development of fetus, fruits leafs in case of vegetation, plants etc. When we take food we equally intake these Jyoti-Punj. We inhale, drink and bodily absorb them through Sun-rays. With their help the food is healthy, pure and free from poisons. During Solar eclipse or lunar eclipse, people do not take food0. Only reason is that the Jyoti-Punj have been restricted due to eclipse, therefore food may become poisonous. We in our food and eatables many a time intake poisonous things, yet we do not feel or know anything about it. Body system automatically expels such poisons from the body system. Insignificant harm is done to body, almost invisible. Thus, those who claim that eclipses do not harm food and eatables may not know the truth.

In my Ashram, I live with my cattle, dogs, wild life animals. I have witnessed that at the time of eclipse they do not take any feed. Ashram arranges feasts in the Ashram festivals. Milk we have to take in polythene bags, these days. Will you believe that no wild life, even dogs drink this milk? Only devotees and participating people relish and enjoy the food. Now does it mean that the milk is perfect because there is no complaint against it? Dogs and wild life is blessed to smell things, good or bad, man do not have this power.

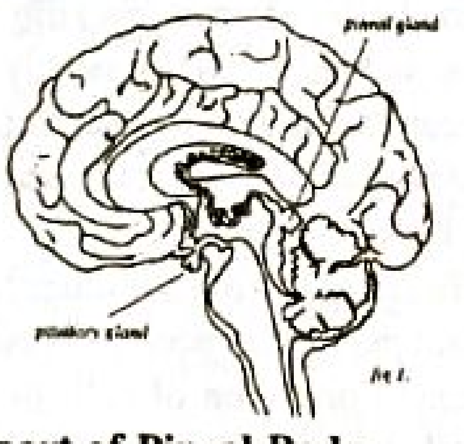
Ashes of a lost human body return to life again, is it not a miracle? The man in whole life, does not think about the hidden secret of his being a human, is it not equally a miracle? Formation of cells or body is not a life. **Life is one, that is settled in this living house, the body**. Do we know anything about this life? What does Jyotirved has to say in this matter?

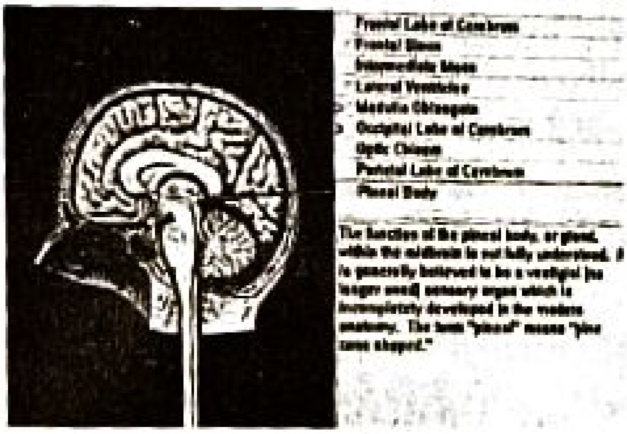
Brahmrandhra is house or platform where the life begins to take shape. Brahmrandhra , in my opinion, is Pineal-Body. This body Pineal-Body is situated in the center of the brain in the gray matter. The function of the Pineal Body, or gland, within the midbrain is not fully understood, by present day medical science. It is generally believed to be a vestigial (no longer used) sensory organ which is incompletely developed in modern anatomy. Pineal means "pine cone shaped". In another words **pineal body** a small, grayish, cone-shaped, glandular outgrowth from the brain of all vertebrates that

produces the hormone melatonin: in lower vertebrates, often visible as an external median eye. Generally known as third eye or insight. Yogi call it intuition eye. This is optional subject of no value in medical education as appendix.

In Jyotirved Brahmrandhra or Pineal Body is regulator of the regulators of entire body. This saying of Jyotirved has been established and confirmed by fourteen prestigious institutes of globe, recently. Latest investigations have revealed that this Pineal Body is in all live-beings and is more developed in wild life. It strongly reacts to different lights. The moment infrared rays or any colored light is exposed to the Pineal-Body, color of entire body cells quickly change to the same color. And now, it is believed, Pineal-Body is lone retainer of cosmic rays. It maintains the electrolytic balance of body. Now researchers believe that Pineal Body shall be the answer to the secrets of life.

As per Jyotirved, human race go by intellect, while all other species of life go by Pineal Body. Intellect and wisdom has been replaced or reciprocated by intuition faculty which is





part of Pineal Body.

Ancient people called the pineal gland the "third eye". It was thought to have mystical powers. This may be why the French philosopher Descartes (1596-1650 A.D.) decided that the pineal gland was the seat of the human soul, the location of what we call the mind. The pineal does contain a complete map of the visual field of the eyes, and it plays several significant roles in human functioning. Also called the pineal body or epiphysis cerebra, the pineal gland is important to this discussion for two reasons. First, it is the center for the production of the hormone melatonin. Melatonin is implicated in a wide range of human activities. It regulates daily body rhythms, most notably the day/night cycle (circadian rhythms). Melatonin is

released in the dark, during sleep.

The recent melatonin craze sweeping through the health conscious community makes claims that the hormone slows the aging process (a defense against free radicals), prevents jet lag, is implicated in seasonal affective disorder, coordinates fertility, and allows for deep restful sleep patterns.

Melatonin is a very ancient hormone that is found throughout the animal kingdom. In reptiles and birds the pineal is close to the skin and needs no interaction with the eye to register day/night cycles (this is where the notion of the 'third eye" comes from). In these animals, the pineal gland is the master clock. In mammals, however, the pineal gland is subordinate to the eye/SCN system. Light severely curtails the production of melatonin.

Melatonin has been shown to inhibit the growth and metastasis of some tumors in experimental animals, and may therefore play a role in cancer inhibition. Removals of the pineal gland and/or reduction in melatonin output have been implicated in the increased incidence of breast cancer in laboratory animals. Patients who have breast cancer have lower levels of melatonin in the blood. The hormone has also been shown to be protective against genetic damage, and it has a stimulatory effect on the immune system.

The anticancer role of melatonin in humans is not established yet, but in a study involving blind women, melatonin production was found to be higher at all times. This finding was associated with the finding that breast cancer in this study was correspondingly lower for these blind women compared to the general population.

The pineal gland has been implicated in a number of disorders including cancer, sexual dysfunction, hypertension, epilepsy, and Paget's disease. The pineal gland calcifies with age and melatonin production correspondingly decreases. This decline in melatonin has been suggested to be a trigger for the aging process.

Environmental stresses affect pineal function, impacting overall body **alertness, temperature levels,** and **hormone operation. Stresses that affect pineal function include unusual light and dark rhythms, radiation, magnetic fields, nutritional imbalances, temperature swings, high altitude, and overall daily stress patterns.**

Melatonin, if any of these claims turn out to be substantial, is a powerful body chemical, with important implications for human functioning, especially for blind and visually impaired individuals. If light inhibits melatonin production, then blind individuals lack a mechanism for balancing the melatonin levels in the blood.

Melatonin overload may be related to seasonal affective disorder, the depression some people feel during the overcast, short days of the winter months (minimal sunlight). Are blind individuals more susceptible to depression because of a melatonin imbalance?

Researchers have worked with enough blind children to know that their sleep patterns get all messed up. We usually tell parents that the reason is simply a lack of feedback about when day has set and night is there. We establish a routine for the blind student that replaces the natural rhythm. The role of melatonin may be important for these children. We may be able to help them sleep better and in a more balanced rhythm using medications to counter the excess melatonin in their blood streams. This is not an endorsement of drug therapy, only speculation as to whether its use would be helpful.

Studies do show that partially sighted eyes may still maintain subconscious awareness of light or its absence. For these people, the circadian rhythms established by the pineal gland are intact. For totally blind individuals, with no subconscious feedback to the pineal gland, there may be periods of severe insomnia, or they may fall asleep at unusual times.

The second reason for interest in the pineal gland is that **it contains magnetic material in birds and other animals. It is a center for navigation**. This, of course, is important for blind individuals. If the pineal gland turns out to contain magnetic material in humans (researchers are looking for), then it may be involved in navigational processing. Magnetic processing is subtle and may be part of the bodies unconscious navigational system. Mobility specialists are aware of this possibility, but we have yet to use it..

Studies done mostly with birds strongly suggest that the pineal gland is a center for navigation. Scientists believe that the pineal body is a **magneto receptor**, capable of monitoring magnetic fields, and helping to align the body in space. Changing the direction of magnetic fields around the heads of birds alters their ability to orient.

Electromagnetic fields (EMF) suppress the activity of the pineal gland and reduce melatonin production. EMF activity therefore disrupts the bodies' circadian rhythms.

Another very special factor is in lower vertebrates, the pineal gland has an **eye** like structure and it functions as **a light receptor**. The pineal gland may be the **evolutionary forerunner of the modern eye**. It is located within the third ventricle. It is large in children, but shrinks at puberty. It appears to play a major role in sexual development, hibernation in animals, metabolism, and seasonal breeding. In humans it affects circadian rhythms, sleep patterns (melatonin levels increase at night), and is implicated in seasonal affective disorder. The abundant melatonin levels in children are believed to inhibit sexual development. When puberty arrives, melatonin production is reduced.

There is a pathway from the retinas to the hypothalamus called the retinohypothalamic tract. It brings information about light and dark cycles to a region of the hypothalamus called the suprachiasmatic nucleus (SCN). From the SCN, nerve impulses travel via the pineal nerve (sympathetic nervous system) to the pineal gland. These impulses inhibit the production of melatonin. When these impulses stop (at night, when light no longer stimulates the hypothalamus), pineal inhibition ceases and melatonin is released. The pineal gland is therefore a **photosensitive organ** and an important timekeeper for the human body.

Retinal research done with hamsters demonstrates another center for melatonin production. Located in the retina, this center implies that the eyes have their own built in circadian timepiece. This retinal system is distinct from the brains body clock in the suprachiasmatic nucleus (SCN). Biologists found that they could throw the retinal rhythms out of sync with other circadian cycles. They also found that they could set and reset the retinal clock even when the SCN was destroyed.

The retinal clock produces melatonin. Researchers are now looking for the exact location (s) of this clock in the human eye. No one yet knows what the separate clock is for or how it relates to the SCN.

One thing is clear: there is a melatónin craze right now. People

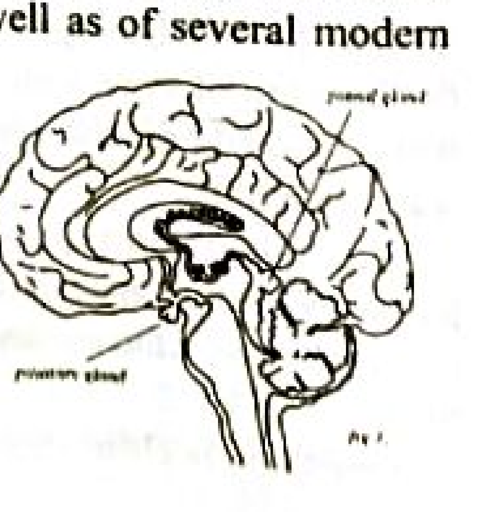
are taking regular doses of the hormone in many countries. There is a question whether or not regular doses of melatonin may damage the eye, over time. Melatonin could affect the timing of hormone peaks in the eye. High retinal melatonin levels combined with exposure to bright light might cause retinal damage. This is speculation at this time. Melatonin I wish to mention, parapsychologist Serena Roney-Dougal has since 1978 been studying the pineal gland and its significance for the appearance of psychic phenomena. She has, amongst other things, found that it produces a substance that is virtually identical with the active principle in ayahuasca, a drink that is used by several South American native people. They use it to be able to leave the body and obtain contact with the psychic world.

Serena has worked within the field of parapsychology for 26 years, studying, researching and teaching. Born and raised in Scotland she is now since 17 years living in Glastonbury, England. In her book' Where Science and Magic meet' from 1991 she writes: "I am very interested in the link between psychic phenomena and our physical state. The mind and body are inextricably linked while we are alive and living on this earth. Everything we do to the body affects the mind as anyone who needs a cup of coffee in the morning knows.

In her research of the pineal gland and the connection between it and the appearance of psychic phenomena such as telepathy, clairvoyance in time and space and the actual influence of thoughts on the physical surroundings, she has come to conclusions that suggest that the pineal gland is the physical centre for and transmittor of these phenomena.

She claims that these thoughts are supported by the Indian teachings about the chakra system as well as of several modern Yoga teachers acquainted with Western research.

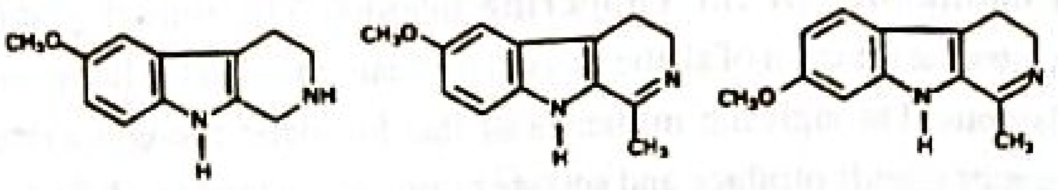
The pineal gland The pineal gland is situated in the middle of the head, beneath the two brain halves. It is a very active organ and has, together with the pituitary, the next highest blood circulation after the kidneys. (fig 1.)



According to Serena the pineal gland has the following three main functions:

Commander of the endocrine organs. The pineal gland regulates the function of all the endocrine organs through the hormone melatonin. Through the influence of this hormone the endocrine organs or glands produce and secrete hormones to the blood. These organs play a significant role, through their different hormones, concerning for example metabolism, water balance and regulating the temperature of the body. The classical endocrine organs are the pituitary, the thyroid, parathyroid, adrenals and the reproductive organs. If the endocrine organs are too active or stressed, melatonin is produced to sedate them. The melatonin also affects the brain so that we experience sleepiness. One can say that the pineal gland works as a switch-off button for all the hormones while the pituitary on the other hand functions as an on-switch for the hormones. This parallels the yoga teachings on the ajna chakra as the commanding chakra. The amount of substances released by the pineal gland is determined by light and stress. The chakra system described by the yoga teacher Swami Satyananda Saraswati consists of seven chakras. These energy centres are situated along the spine and correspond to the endocrine organs. In Serena's studies of the pineal gland, she has found that it is physiologically connected to the endocrine organs and that they are situated on exactly the same places where the chakras are said to be. She writes: " I find this very interesting, especially as the physiological functions of these endocrine glands correspond closely with the functions that yogis ascribe to the chakras. One example of this is the throat chakra, called Vishuddi, which is said to be connected with immortality. This chakra corresponds to the thyroid and parathyroid glands involved with the metabolism and affects long time stress in the body. If you are exposed to stress during a longer period of time and have a too high metabolism, the risk increases for life threatening diseases, particulary those affecting the heart. So physically these glands are

connected to a persons lifespan. Stress can be counteracted by relaxation and meditation, Serena says.



Almost identical. *Here one can see the similarities between the chemical structures of pinoline, 6 methoxyharmalan and harmaline. The first is found in the brain and the other two in the drink ayahuasca. (fig 2.)*

(Roney-Dougal, Serena: Where Science and Magic Meet, Element Books Ltd, 1991,p 84.& p.98)

Keeper of the biological clock. The pineal gland is sensitive to changes in the electromagnetic field, also the magnetic field of the Earth, which affects the production of melatonin. This implies that as the magnetic field of the Earth is affected by the changes of the moon phases and the sun activities, there is a constant influence on all living things on the Earth from these heavenly bodies. Research done by Canadian Michael Persinger suggests that alterations in the magnetic field of the Earth further the appearance of, for instance, poltergeist phenomena and spontaneous telepathy. The amount of melatonin in the body normally follows a 24 hour rythm based on the sun. This means that the amount of melatonin has its peak at two o' clock at night and its lowest point during the day. Tests with people who have been kept in darkness for several weeks have shown that the alterations in the amounts of melatonin between high and low values have continued. After a few days, the rythm between the highest and the lowest levels changed from a 24 hour rythm to a 25 hour rythm, based on the ascent and descent of the moon. If people instead were to be exposed to constant light during a longer period of time, this rythm would become disturbed. Maybe it is these alterations in the electromagnetic field together with the sensitivity of light that, through the pineal gland, direct our daily rythms. Serena believes that sensitivity to the magnetic field of the Earth also is connected to phenomena such as dowsing and experiences at sacred sites. **Promoter of psychic experiences.** Serena has found that the pineal gland can produce a substance called pinoline. This interacts with other materials resulting in another substance, DMT, which can give an altered state of conciousness.

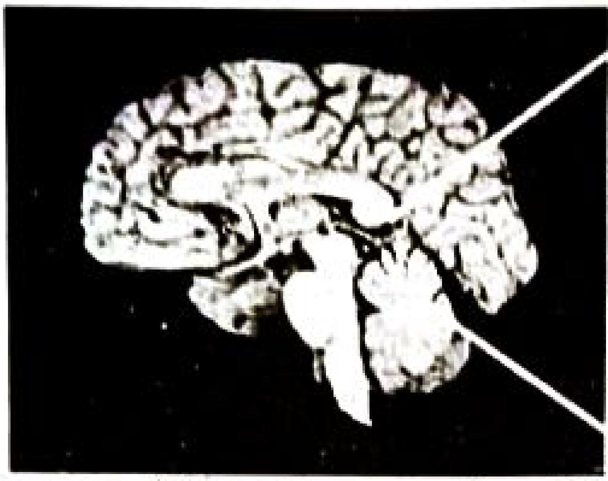
Pinoline is similar to harmaline, the active substance in the drink ayahuasca. This drink is used by certain South American native people to promote psychic abilities such as clairvoyance in time and space, shamanic healing and contact with the psychic world.

Four times every night, when we dream, we enter this altered state of conciousness and, according to Serenas research, this is the state in which two thirds of all psychic experiences occurs. Serena is supported by other researchers in her view that it is the raised quantity of melatonin at night that is the basic cause of these experiences. Pinoline and harmaline both belong to a group of potential hallucinogenes.

The spread of Buddhism about 2500 years ago carried the thought of Buddhist Smaadhi and Yoga in China, Japan and many other countries. The secrets of Celestial Eye, its location and functions have been developed, established and practiced in these countries. As per their belief the main channel of the Celestial Eye is located between the middle of the eyebrows and the Pineal body. An ordinary person sees with his physical eyes like a work of camera. Through the regulation of the lens or the size of pupil, an image is generated in the pineal body in the back half of the brain, through the optic nerve at a different distance and in a different shade of light. The penetrative sight of the supernormal capabilities is achieved by the pineal body looking directly out through the Celestial Eye. An ordinary person's Celestial Eye is shut, because the opening of its main channel is very narrow and dark, and there is no vital essence or light in it. Some people's Celestial Eyes cannot see as their main channels are blocked.

To open the Celestial Eye, firstly, one has to open its channel by means of external force or self-cultivation. The shape of the channel varies from person to person. It can be oval, round, rhombus, or triangular. The better one cultivates, the rounder it becomes.

I do not know whether it mentions to the very pineal body or something different that they claim to be the pineal body. Terminology and language is not very clear. However, over thirty institutes, universities are working on this subject for quite sometime. Pineal body have attracted medical, paramedical, spiritual and even space sciences.



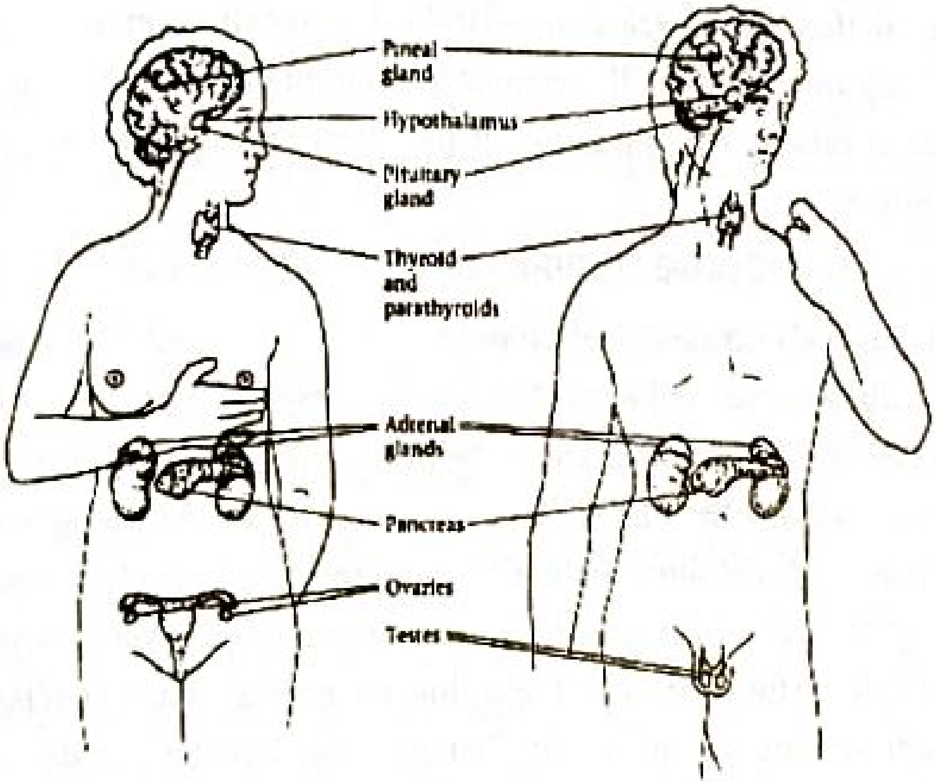
I could witness this truth of Jyotirved in deep Himalayan mountainous jungles. Lived there with langurs (black face, long-tailed, monkey with bushy eyebrows). In a short spell of time I was friend to them. There I found their method of communication. Sound or Yell per mouth is to attract attention of the subject whom monkey wants to communicate and then a complete incident is framed through pineal and communicated as a imaginary picture. This picture is accepted by the pineal of the responding monkey. Thus entire episode is communicated and chat continues. I realized there that almost all wild species could communicate to different species without much difficulty. Birds coming from far away countries can easily communicate and settle comfortably. May be when man was close to nature, he may have been communicating through pineal, the language of pictures. Taken away by wisdom, intelligence, civilities, he may have ignored the pineal body and its practical role in day-to-day life?

Brahmrandhra in Jyotirved, Manusmritee, Jyotish and in entire Vedic school is very important subject. It has been the center of Tantric school of thought for ages, for periods unknown, throughout the globe. This mysterious gland or "Granthi" has been center of attraction to medical sciences as well.

At the time of conception, sperm and ova carry DNA picture of respective bodies they belonged to. Now the Brahmrandhra retains both the DNA (I am using the word DNA to its dictionary meaning, other words in old languages may be difficult to understand) of mother and father and the entire picture of the space, a new picture-frame is conceived by the Brahmrandhra. These picture-frames, form the body cells, all identical, similar in all dimensions. Jeevaatma has to paint with the same picture. This time-frame is DNA of the new child. In short, this is body-tantra-shastra of old ages and some what of Jyotirved. This picture is multi-dimensional, contains total behaviors, habits and everything pertaining to the newborn. At the very second, when first picture-frame was created by Brahmrandhra, total

horoscope of planets and sky including stars and constellations and their influences were marked in this picture-frame.

Pineal gland—located on the dorsal surface of the brain within a sinus situated between the cerebellum and the caudal aspects of



the cerebral hemispheres

School of Tantra, these days, has become suspicious and a school of crooks and criminals. I refer to the oldest school of Tantra, its backgrounds, hidden secrets, functions and subsequent results. Almost all schools of Tantra, knowingly or unknowingly, bank on Brahmrandhra. In Philippine tribes, with tribal religious chiefs of Africa, in deep Himalayan tribal tantrics I have found remarkable similarities. The concept of Idol worshipping, Tantra-mantra, different concepts of worshipping or sacrificing the living-being, all these methods to achieve Tantric power is none but to gain one's own hidden powers in Brahmrandhra. Brahmrandhra is the entry gate to Jeevaatma and exit as well. Brahmrandhra is the place of realization and meeting point of Jeevaatma and Atma. Brahmrandhra is third

eye and a permanent contact to the space and planets. Brahmrandhra retains cosmic energy, the lone retainer ever known by sciences. Cosmic (Pashupataagni) rays pass through the spaces between atoms and we all know that in each matter, how solid it may be, atoms do not unite. These cosmic rays pass through the existing space in these atoms (Sukshma-Brahm), thus can never be retained. But they are exceptionally retained by Brahmrandhra (Pineal-Body). Since it retains Brahmbindus, it has been considered the seat of Brahma (God).

इन्द्रेण संहिद्रक्षसे संजग्मानो अबिभ्युषाः । मंदूसमानवर्चसाः ।।

In this body house as Jeevaatma we all live. This house has millions and trillions gates and exits. No bones or cells even are united with each other. These things are made of identical, multidimensional, inter-attracted, inter-related, therefore united to one. Anything, which does not carry the same picture-frame is rejected by body, is treated foreign intruder. In case of transplant of organs, it is very essential to cool down the tendency of rejection, the normal behavior of body, disturb the natural function of Thalamus and Thymus glands.

Like cells and bones, Jeevaatma is equally attached to each picture-frame of his body. Thus Jeevaatma, brain and body work as single unit. In anger, each cell behaves and acts **Angry.** So happens in fear, happiness, revenge, passions and emotions. Entire body behaves in automation. No message transmitted, no order passed, yet everything behaves as single intelligent unit. **One may not know, but it is very true, each thought good or bad equally results on each cell of his body.**

Brahmrandhra is the real regulator of the regulators of body. Cosmic energy in the form of electricity is transmitted to the body by a nerve Brahm-shira in the forehead between the eyes, known as 'AGYACHAKRA'. This electricity through electric sparks disintegrated food and water to carbohydrates and energy and maintains the body temperature. Carbon dioxide and extra water is expelled per lungs and kidney. It equally maintains and manages the

central, peripheral and autonomic nervous systems. Through these systems it controls each picture-frame in each cell of entire body.

Recent tests have established that cosmic energy remains even after death for quite some time. When Brahmrandhra was exposed to different lights, in no time equal transmission of light was visible in each cell of body. This is how; moods, thoughts and feelings are transmitted to each picture-frame of each cell to the body. Secret of this power is the mother of Tantra. Can I take absolute control of

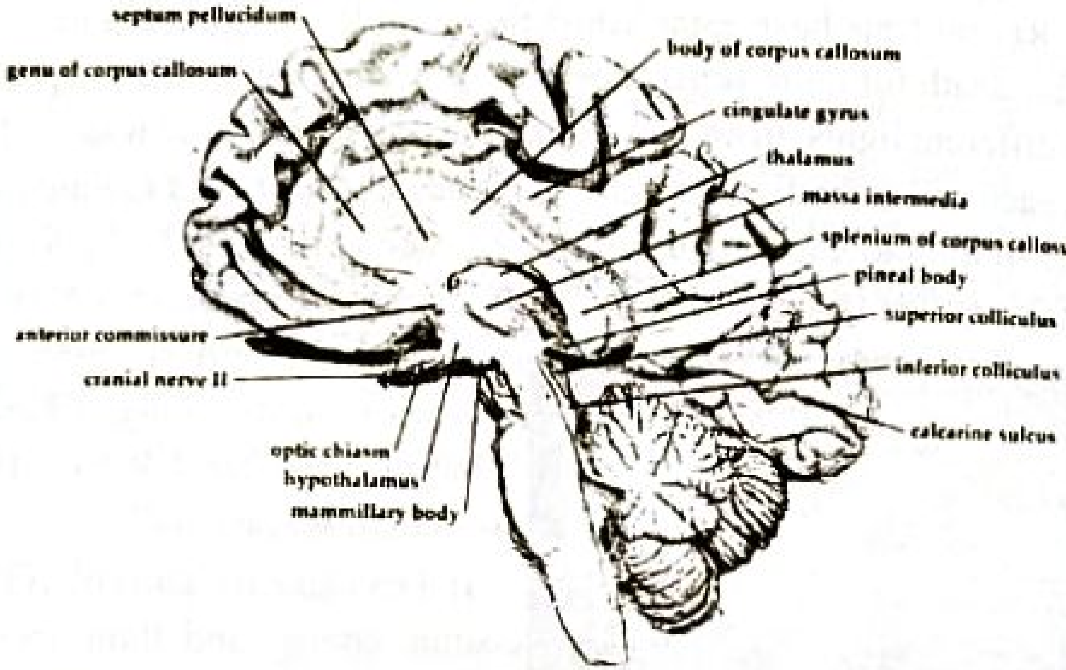


this Brahmrandhra, immense source of cosmic energy? How? What do I do then? What can I do with those powers?

If I can take the control of this cosmic energy and flare up the speed and momentum of cosmic electric sparks, the entire body is converted to light. Probably this is the concept of Dev-Yaan? You may term it as suicide. But, one must remember, this suicide is after taking the absolute control of Brahmrandhra. Even otherwise he has to die and depart through Pitri-Yaan. Taking absolute control of Brahmrandhra is taking absolute control of each body atom. Single human body contains atomic energy, enough to destroy a planet like earth in three minutes and can continue for ten years. Three minutes for one planet multiplied by ten years? Count the number of planets one can destroy with single human body. Lord Shiva rests in each body says Sanaatan Vedas. It has been defined in Shiva-Tantra. Shiva is Lord of Cosmic Fires. One, who has ultimately settled and seated himself in Brahmrandhra, gains absolute control on Sukshma-Brahm (Atoms). Thus he can control and command over other people as well.

Telepathy ! Intuition ! Transmission of messages from Brahmrandhra to Brahmrandhra, irrespective of distances, is possible by gaining access and control to Brahmrandhra. Yoga, Tapasya, Smaadhi, Saadhana and Bhakti are designed to gain this Shakti and Siddhi. Lord Shiva is Shaktipati, Shakti-Nath. Shiva and Shakti Tantra is based on Brahmrandhra. It is rather unfortunate that learned people (?) mistook the concept and were after the powers outside their

body, away from them. Great religious schools too did not (?) realized



or clarified this to their disciples.

कस्तूरी कुण्डल बसे, मृग ढूढ़े बन मांहि।

We hear in old stories that Mr. X was cursed by a Yogi and his entire body was reduced to ashes, then and there. Is it possible? Can this be proved scientifically? Yes! Yogi, who has gained absolute control over his Brahmrandhra (Pineal-Body), he can control the Brahmrandhra of any body. If a suggestion is passed through Brahmrandhra to Brahmrandhra to flare the momentum; each cell of the body shall be burning to light and in no time, reduced to ashes. The way Atom-Bomb burns and destroys, similar atomic activity can be accelerated by Brahmrandhra, when controlled and activated. The days are not far when medical sciences may confirm and demonstrate as well.

Medical sciences very recently have discovered multi functions of Pineal-Body and the hormone melatonin it produces. It is responsible in the formation of entire body organs, creation of fetus, sexual capabilities, texture and shine of skin and face, controls ageing factors of body, controls electrolytic balances of entire body, eyes their functions and health and longevity, human aura and cosmic energy, imagination and sleep is controlled by this gland and its hormone and above all centuries and ages have admitted this gland the seat of soul, seat of God, ladder to heavens. Very less is known

to the medical sciences then the secrets hidden in this highly secretive gland.

We have seen people of divine grace helping and healing people. We call it faith healing. But it is not mere faith healing. Invisibly and unknowingly it is Brahmrandhra behind this faith healing. Whenever we concentrate ourselves in deep meditations, we are in the Brahmrandhra, we may not know the truth.

With absolute control of Brahmrandhra one can repulse the gravitational impacts and pressures to his body and can move without friction as he would be in the space, moving with the speed parallel to light or even swifter. This principle may apply to the ancient stories of Yogis disappearance or being invisible. When one moves with a speed of light, 180,000 miles per second, he simply disappears from sight. A person weighing almost 60 kilograms on this planet earth is only 10 kilograms on planet Moon and is weightless in the space or gravity-free-zone. Difference in weight is due to the pressures of different gravities. Brahmrandhra marginalizes the pressures of gravity and maintains the space of body in all conditions, as a regular practice. The moment the gravities break the human aura, penetrate into space of body, the body is dead. Brahmrandhra is defeated in the mission against gravitational forces and the fixed penalty is death. Thus Brahmrandhra is up against fight with gravities, soon the newborn appears on the worldly platform and continues to fight till death. Absolute control over Brahmrandhra means almost entire control over life, death and ageing factor. Discovery of Harmon Melatonin have strengthened this theory. This Harmon is produced in Brahmrandhra (Pineal Body).

If Brahmrandhra is controlled and motivated, it can repulse the gravities from body by repulsing their effects much away, thus total space or gravity-free-zone is created, in and around body. One must remember that Brahmrandhra has total control over Sympathetic and Parasympathetic Nervous System. Heart is like a monkey jumping on these two ropes. Thus it can easily save heart under any condition. Those who entered the space without space suits, felt very happy in the space, but when these astronauts were withdrawn to earth, all of them died. It happened to four Soviet astronauts.

Change from gravity to space is less harmful then change from space to gravity. Those astronauts sent with space suits may suffer with impotency as well.

Jyotirved and Manusmritee solved this problem with the help of Brahmrandhra. Yogi who has taken total control and seated himself well in Brahmrandhra, is all powerful to repulse the gravitational forces and move in weightless conditions, with a speed of light, to space and may come back without harming any organ of his body. It may look funny thought to my readers today. When it was said that the Pineal body is regulator of the regulators of body, people thought that doctor was out of his senses. Everyone laughed at him. They do not think so now. They equally believe.

This thought was generated by a incident. An old man died. People took him to pyre at cremation ground. His elder son lit the pyre. Aacharya of the ceremony asked him to break the head of the corpse with a large strong bamboo pole and see it reached very deep in the skull to penetrate through the Brahmrandhra and liberated the Jeevaatma. He knew that it was pineal body in reference, which is a useless gland as for medical studies. Thus research started and continues till date. World medical sciences put together, we hardly know eight percent of human body and mere two percent of human brain. Therefore, nothing should look funny to us, I suggest.

When I say Yogi, please do not misunderstand with Yoga-class yogis of today. Yogi is one who lives in absolute unison with Atma, well settled in Brahmrandhra, I have explained and well defined in previous chapters, earlier. Yogis or Sanyaasis have no past or future that can be predicted by some astrologer. This saying has a great mention in all old scriptures. Why? Because they can repulse the gravitational forces and remain free from the influences of planetary gravity. Astrology is the science that studies the gravitational impacts of different planets, their resultant effects, influences. In case of a Yogi or Sanyaasi gravities do not matter, they are beyond prediction.

Tantra! Yantra !! Mantra!!! World is full with hundreds of different systems, orders, designs, disciplines, paint-pomp and show. Seriously speaking, none of these are the ultimate goal to anyone. People out of ignorance, treat them as ladders or crunches to reach the

Brahmrandhra, within their bodies, source of immortal universal energy and power.

Stray dogs, wild, roaming on the roads you often see them. These dogs are very fond of bones. Soon a dog fetches a dry hard bone, starts chewing and grinding it per mouth. Bone is harder then the jaws. Jaws start bleeding. Dog feels the juices are coming from bone and so it enjoys. Exactly is in this case. Every Yoga, Tapasya, meditation has only goal Brahmrandhra, irrespective of method or means adopted by someone. Intentional or unintentionally, ignorantly or wisely, with any communal school of thought, our goal is to achieve access to Brahmrandhra. This goal is the ultimate of all live-being, don't think of human alone.

I have met the tribal Tantric chiefs in Africa and many other countries. I gained their closeness and faith. They demonstrated their methods and powers. Every time glare occurred from within, per pineal. Though they very honestly thought and believed that it was the Idle deity and his mighty powers. I could not convince or even explain the fact to them that all their outward faith and beliefs did behave like a ladder to reach their own Brahmrandhra, and light and power came from within their bodies, it was none but Brahmrandhra. Whichever country I visited, I searched occult scientists. Many of them had nothing on them but tricks and bluff. Total criminology! Very few genuine people I could gather around and found them close to Brahmrandhra. Their Yantra, Mantra and Tantra faith was total mislead. Powers were gained from Brahmrandhra alone.

Birds flying through countries after countries, year after year, without aerial maps, compass or device, depend on Pineal Body alone. Varying weathers, nature and its effects on their bodies are sustained and neutralized by this gland and the Harmon it produces, Melatonin and few others, yet undiscovered. These birds freely communicate with each other, even to other species of birds and animals as well, per Pineal Body. Strangely enough, their Pineal Body is close to the skin, not very deep in the brain as in human. All such species live intuitively; intellect, wisdom is secondary to them.

Black male cuckoo bird was a close friend of mine. Ashram is close to Kukrail reserve forest, north to city Lucknow. I was so happy with wild life of jungle, living with them in perfect unison and easy communication. Cuckoo had learnt different tunes from me and use to sing like a flute, to utter surprise to nearby villagers and became proud of all birds and jungle. One day, cuckoo asked me, " have you ever seen the beauty of trees from the top, while flying in the sky?" I told the bird that I could not fly like a bird. Cuckoo pitied on me with deep sympathy, for a while and then suddenly made a proposal, " supposing if I take you up in the sky?" "No! How can this be possible?" I was surprised. Cuckoo suggested that I sit in deep meditations. I did. Suddenly I found myself flying above the treas. It lasted almost one hour. " Did you enjoy?" I heard the giggle of the bird. A bird could bind me in my Brahmrandhra and took me (in imaginations, not physically) in the air above trees in the sky and I felt, I was flying like a birds. I have yet to see a Yogi or a Sanyaasi who could tie me, as the bird did. I learnt a great deal from birds and jungle, I have more to learn from jungle.

It must not be taken that birds or other species have no wisdom, no brains or other species do not use the brain in their day-to-day life. Birds and all species do use brain, wisdom, equal to salt in a cup of soup. Cup of entire soup be considered Pineal Body, intuition, and salt is like wisdom or brain. While in human beings the case is just opposite. We use the intuition or Brahmrandhra equal to salt in soup. Soup here is wisdom, intellect, egos and selfish motivations.

There is a old Shiva temple behind my Ashram, in a jungle. It was a hot day and I had been with birds for quite some time. I felt tired and lay down outside the Shiva Temple, on a raised platform, to relax a while. Shadows of trees were soothing and pleasing. I closed my eyes and may been sleeping for a while. Suddenly I heard shrieking sound of birds and sudden noise. I got up and found some villagers frightened. "What is the matter?" I asked them. " Well! Swami! We found you here relaxing and thought to massage your body. But all these birds suddenly attacked us?" One of them answered. It did not take me long to understand. Birds assumed that I was attacked in unawareness. So decided to save me from

them and attacked them without considering their own strength and delicacy of bodies. I had never known that nature do love the true devotees to this extent. However this action of birds was generated by wisdom and intellect and not from Brahmrandhra or intuition. Wisdom can always confuse and may become deceptive at times, intuition can never.

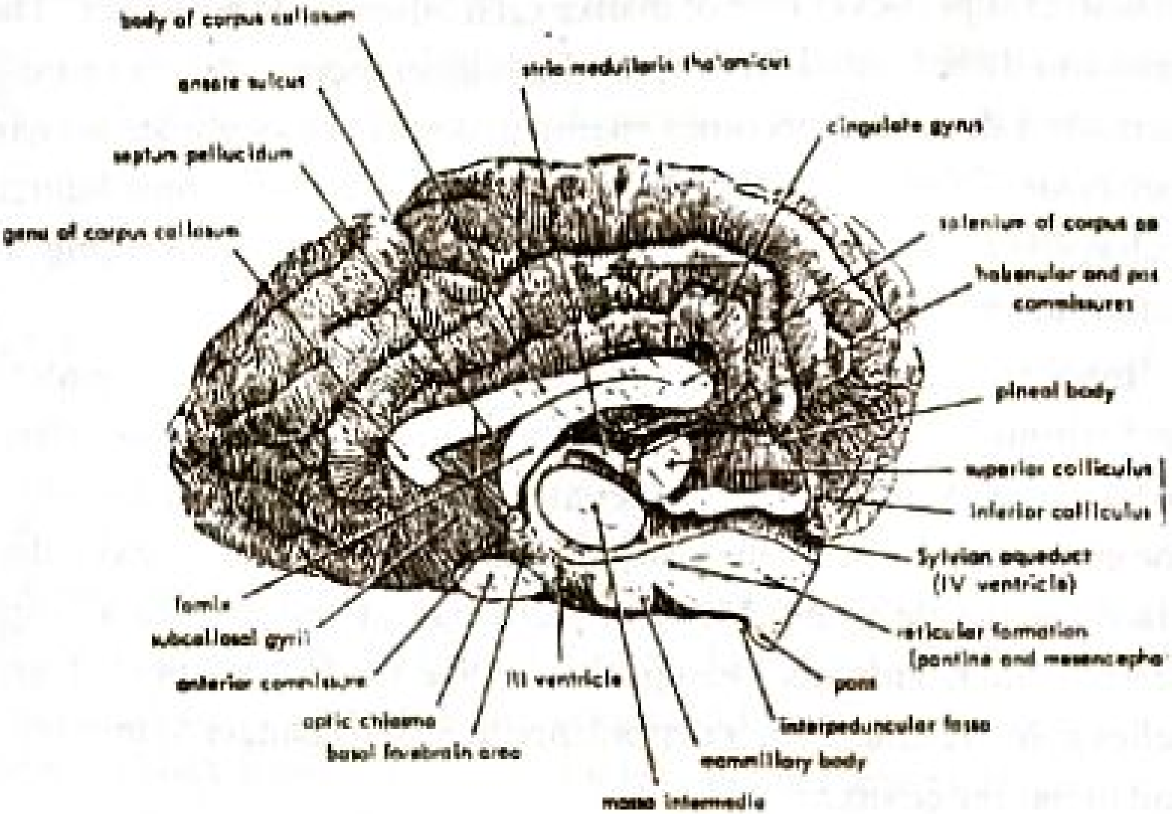
Animals living close to man, depending on human society by and large lose their intuitive faculties, their behaviors change with environment and company with human society. Wild dogs in jungle live in groups, never hate or dislike each other, seldom quarrel. The moment these animals are exposed to human society, dog can hardly tolerate a dog. Dog becomes enemy to dog. They duplicate human behavior. These animals depend more on wisdom, copy human behaviors and become crooks and cunning, instead of depending on intuition and Brahmrandhra.

Innocent animals of almost all species, when disturbed by hunters and criminals in Kukrail jungle, these innocent lives rush for safety to Sanaatan Ashram. Stay in Ashram with ashramites and devotees for some time to heal their wounds and bullet injuries, leave the place for jungle again. Many of them stay in Ashram for a long period. Such animals change their behavior to unexpected un believable extremes. Their dependence to Pineal changes to intellect and behavior changes.

Men have confused and converted the seat of heavens, Brahmrandhra, spiritual intuitions, to professional specialty of money making of pseudo Tantra. Total criminology of a third grade cheat. Taking undue advantage of human innocence, ignorance, their belief and blind faith, this industry is fast developing throughout the globe. Communal sectarian pseudo Dharamgurus, their follower publishers and magazines have deliberately expanded this criminology. Astrology world too has great share in this crime. Plenty of monthly magazines from religious institutions and astrology houses of repute are creating confusions among innocent people, just to fetch money, matter and to spoil their purpose of life, un-skinned them to bones. I have sited such few examples in my previous book, 'SADHNA-VIGYAN' in

Hindi language.

Jyotirved and Manusmritee are committed to the divine path of Brahmrandhra. Their concept of God in all live-beings, (instead of being heaven's apart, away beyond the seven skies) clearly indicate their intention. Man must be close to himself and feel the divinity within. Truth of ultimate rests within. Yoga, Yagya, worship, meditation, all carry me within, close to my Atman. All Vedas and old scripts set the very path of eternity within, Brahmrandhra. The



seat of heaven "Brahmrandhra" must be achieved. Otherwise, he has to be liberated from this seat on the pyre, with a bang of bamboo pole breaking his skull, as the lone exit.

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter –18)

In Unison With Brahmrandhra

Great Bhaarat races adopted Sanaatan Jyotirved and Manusmritee, as Dharma of life, in the past ages, unanimously. Jyotish, palmistry, Muhurat and all other systematic sciences are part of Gurukul education. All Vedas, these sciences, all old scriptures unanimously direct and inspire each student to reach to Brahmrandhra, the ultimate goal of life. Each concept of Pooja, prayer, Yagya are based to very purpose. In my Vedic commentaries in Hindi language I have detailed in each Richa with universal Sanskrit Dictionary meaning, this very concept. There is no purpose left to discuss the reasons for confusions in these matters, as we all know that slavery had completely smashed Gurukul educations, burnt and destroyed to ashes and banned for ever. Independence of this Nation turned out to be even worst type of slavery to Great Bhaarat race. Two third of globe is secular. I have tasted secularism in those countries and fully appreciate the spirit and height of the very thought. Strangely enough, those countries do not sing the songs of secularism. I do not understand the political secularism of this land. If this is secularism, how one would define the dirty communalism? Relative honesty is dead dishonesty, so is case with so-called humanities, spiritualities and faiths. This atmosphere can easily convert the human psyche. Sick with psyche, literature, books, translations, revelations and researches may have confused the total concepts to this end. We must bear the circumstances of the past of this country with

due considerations. Only then we can come to the truth.

Idol (Murti-Pooja) worship is a method to reach Brahmrandhra. We can equally reframe this sentence:- Idol is media to sustain devotee's own faith, form and frame his imagination as Idol, transform himself into the image of Idol and fix it in the Pineal-Body (Brahmrandhra), to gain access and permanent stability in the Brahmrandhra.

Think! We are standing before a sky high mountain. We are on the foothills. We want to be on the top of mountain, even higher then the mountain. What do we do? We learn the art of mountaineering. We can not do it without the technique (**Tantra**) of mountaineering. We must take some useful advice and suggestion (**Mantra**) from experienced wise persons. We need instruments (**Yantra**) as well. Now we are fully equipped with Tantra-Mantra-Yantra to ride the mountain.

Saadhana is to conceive the mountain like personality of deity in the first place, in our imaginations. Omni present, omniscient, creator of universes, immortal and all powerful. A matchless beauty ever seen, no second to Deity.

नहि त्वा रोदसी उभे ऋघायमाणमिन्वतः ।

जेषः स्वर्वतीरपः सं गा अस्मभ्यं धूनुहि ।।

Oh! Great! Entire Universes together are just like a small drop in the ocean. No one can know or reach the height of thy grace! Thy art my Deity my Atman! I surrender before thee! I dissolve myself, desires, belongings, thoughts to Deity. (Rigved)

My Deity, my hero, rest in me, in my imaginations, in the Brahmrandhra. This picture of Deity, settled in Brahmrandhra, helps me to stay in Brahmrandhra. More dedicated, devoted, attached, I may be to Deity, better position I gain in my Brahmrandhra.

I must remember, it was picture-frame (DNA) which created my body, me as Jeevaatma, in Brahmrandhra. Again, I gain each cell and a moment to live, with the help and grace of Brahmrandhra. In my meditations my picture is future picture-frame (DNA) multidimensional that I shall be. Presently, my Deity and me are two different poles. Deity and devotee! Yoga is to make one, unison. Devotee has ever been denying himself in regular meditations. All

he remembered is Deity. Jeevaatma with this new picture-frame shall enter new form of life, denying the death, as ultimate. This psyche has been detailed in 40th chapter of Yajurveda. Saadhana or meditation is not mere a peace of mind or momentary enjoyment. It is to create and realize the universe within. One can understand this science, by deeply studying all Vedas, Puranas, Upanishads and above all deep seated secrets of Lila Granthas. Secondly, we must remember, Sanaatan Vedic school of thought places God within all the live beings and certainly not, heaven's apart. Unfortunately, influenced be western and Mid East belief and religious communal concept of Saat Asmaan and Seven Heaven philosophy, knowledgeable people of this land mistook and wrongly interpreted Vedic school of thought. We may have to read, interpret, rediscover these wonderful volumes of ancient Great Bhaarat Races.

Yoga, meditation or Yagya must not be taken as assistance, help or weapon to better worldly material or sensual gains. Pseudo Tantra and tantrics have created such misunderstandings. I do not say that in Tantra people do not have any gains. What I mean is the gains are much less than the losses and damages, punishments and curses one faces. Pistol in the hands of a robber is terror and threat to civilities. Pistol in the hands of a devoted disciplined Inspector is security, help and consolation to the society. Energy, wine and strength accelerates the behavior of a person. Persons act and accelerate the force per habit and behavior. This is very natural. Criminal shall get inspired to commit crime, pervert to perversions. Noble person shall use the powers for noble reasons. Society must be educated to be noble, this is the very cause of Gurukul education of past ages. Nobody would like to hand a loaded pistol to a infant.

I met a great Tantric of repute in the west. I asked him about his Tantric powers. He narrated, explained and demonstrated his might as well. He discussed his methods he adopted earlier which he very honestly believed. I promised him to maintain his secrets ever. What I could asses from his statements and demonstrations that with his miscounted belief he did every thing what a Yogi would do. He had gained access to his Brahmrandhra to a great depth, unknowingly. Though he always believed that powers were outside his body in Yantra, Mantra and Tantra of his imagined belief.

To damage or kill or harm a person by a Tantric is not so easy or

simple. In first place he must have some picture of a person, better if both (Tantric and subject) are known to each other and remember the identity. Now the Tantric has to create the thought of action (to kill, damage, punish or harm) and deeply induce himself with the hatred, violence and killing instincts for a long period. Flare up the thought to be epidemic or storm like. This epidemic is transmitted per Brahmrandhra to the Brahmrandhra of the subject. Tantric out of blind faith, believes that his Siddhi, some devil force, or power away from him shall act to kill. Poor fellow never realizes that he has wasted his own energy, time, meditation, behavior, valuable moments of life and very purpose of life. Is he a gainer or loser of everything? Simple normal behavior of an ordinary person when pushed to the extremes is beginning of Tantra Shastra of today's Tantra. A person cannot abuse, shout or slap or bump a person unless he is full of anger and hatred to that person. This simple principle applies in Tantra. Revenge, hatred, coupled with blind faith in Siddhi is bad Tantra of today. Most of such Siddhi Guru's take undue advantage of human psyche and innocence to cheat people with simple tricks, pseudo fears of unknown future, deceptive miracles etc.

On the other hand Jyotirved and Manusmritee very consciously brainwashes the student for best behaviors ever imagined. Behaviors are of utmost important, than Tapsya, Yoga, Smaadhi or Siddhi. Saints and Rishi gain the ultimate goal, but king of Lanka Raven is killed by Sri Ram Chandra the incarnate of Lord Vishnu, due to his worst behavior. Saints and Raven did achieve Siddhi by Tapsya, Smaadhi and Yoga. Results are different. Saint gain the immortal levels and king Raven punished to death with all his relatives and forces. This is basic difference in Yoga and Tantra.

Food and eating habits, living discipline (body is divine temple of God and Jeevaatma a trustee), commitment to live with ultimate, tested behaviors decorated with selfless devoted purpose and beyond worldly attachments vices and sensual desires , facing & living with the truth and stand by it, adoption, meditation, closeness (Smaadhi), Yagya and Yoga are divine assets to penetrate in the Brahmrandhra, the seat to heavens. Coupled with these qualities, entry to Brahmrandhra is the ultimate goal of human cycle. Without these qualities entry to Brahmrandhra is rather next to impossible. Those

who tried to settle without these good qualities had perished like Raven, Kansa and other Asur kings.

Gurukul education designed and decorated by Jyotirved and Manusmritee is completely based on these lines. All Vedas, Smrities, Puranas, Upnisheds, Lila granthas stand by this spiritual road.

Noble and knowledgeable thinkers of this land have been trying hard to persuade the government, education ministries, political leaders to recast the education system of Lord Macaulay and wash abuse of slave memories. Education must center the student, his life in Toto, relationship to life being and nature, with responsibility to society and purpose ultimate. Let the carrier be a subject like chemistry, civics, history etc.

This school of thought or these volumes are nowhere communal, do not talk of Hindu, Muslim or any sect etc. They are the volumes of life of science. They believe in **एकोब्रह्म द्वितीयोनास्ति! Brahm (Atma) is one and there can be no two!** They are universal, behave universal, advocate and dedicated to universalities. This thought must not be weighed or measured in vote-bank-sinful-scale.

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

(Chapter – 19)

Limiting The Unlimited!

Mine is the story of Sun, rays and beams scattered all over the universe. Not an easy task to collect every ray and beam in your hand basket. Put them in proper sequence and order. Then knit them to a story of life. I may have slipped and may not have been very clear to the purpose, I admit. Journey is not that easy, not at all. I have to search my lost identity from very deep and long forgotten past. Present is rather more confusing, can hardly be taken as a good and real help. Words have changed their meaning, on the surface and beneath. Languages have changed several times. Human values have changed, so their preferences and disciplines of life. Under these circumstances my search may mismatch with other scholars on many occasions and findings. I may have given over hundred references to each word, I say, in confirmation to the facts and findings I tender in this volume. All that I can request to my valued readers is to bear me in Vedic commentaries and Lila volumes, published in Hindi and English and future publications. Vedic literature, science of life and evolution of creation, is language of formulations. Misjudgment of interpretation is possible and equally a commentator may intentionally mislead the reader for various reasons. However the dictionary and Amarkosha is same, unchanged and not tampered. All commentaries and interpretation must respect, obey the limitation of Amarkosh, Niruect, Nighantu and universal

dictionaries of Sanskrit language. My entire commentaries respect these limitations. Even then I do not impose myself to my readers. I place facts, evidences, inferences, reasons like a counsel and leave the judgment to the readers. Everybody is best Judge of his own.

A research student from university visited me, at the instance of his guide. He was carrying on research work on some Puran. He wanted to know that a statement made in that Puran was true or false. "Well it is neither true nor false! As far you are concerned." I replied. "How do you mean?" He enquired, little surprised. "You have to prove it yourself, as true or false. Truth can never be bartered, sold, offered, gifted or granted to any one. Whatever is mentioned in that volume, it may be true to some one and equally false to others." I replied.

"What do I do then?" he asked. "Swallow the passage, grind it within. Take your own time. Dig out references given by others. Churn it in your deep thoughts. Conclusive result is truth, pro or against. Remember your conclusion is just for yourself. You can't impose it other people. Truth though universal, yet it is very personal." I suggested to him. "Truth is one, but it may have been narrated, interpreted differently. One truth may have different versions. We can say it in this way, Truth is one but the facts may be plenty."

"I give you an example. A boy is run over by a speeding car. He died on the spot. Almost twenty people saw this happening. They are eye witnesses. If we ask them the truth, as to what has happened? We hear only one answer, boy is run over by a speeding car and died on spot. Truth is one and uniform. Now we inquire about the facts. How it happened? Who is at fault? We may hear twenty similar yet different stories and different reasons and causes for accident. Truth is one but the facts are plenty. For a Judge, it is essential to go through the entire evidences and come to a conclusive verdict."

Vedas and other Sanaatan School of works, scriptures, rituals, beliefs and faiths have lived innumerable millenniums, hundred and thousands, no one knows. Truth may be one but may have been interpreted differently, hundred and thousand times. May have been misconceived by thinkers and scholars in the past. Who knows?

We must not admit or deny any thought on its face value. It may be deceptive. Like a good Judge, methodically, we examine facts,

evidences, inferences, references, meaning of words with the help of established dictionaries, practicability of the thought and above all confirmation of nature.

Electricity! Just one word, refers to current 220 volts in common terms and understanding. But in application, fan rotates, heater produces heat, bulb produces light, cooler, refrigerator and air conditioner produces cool atmosphere, grinders grind and so on. All these functions through electricity can not define the electricity. Similarly, we must not be confused with such treatments given by some scholars to old scriptures.

River Ganges (Ganga) originates from the high mountains of Himalayas. Travels through entire subcontinent (Bhaarat-Khand) and meets sea at Ganga-Sagar in West Bengal, offering nectar to all and sundry. On both banks of river Ganga, from beginning till end in sea, there are hundreds of pilgrimages, temples, Math and Monasteries of different sects, religion and faith. Ganga remains Ganga, does not copy or trade places with these sects or Monasteries. Ganga does not discriminate with rich or poor, caste or creed, male or female, man or animal. But these sects and faiths do every thing. Ganga is Dharma and rest are sects, religions and faiths. This is basic differences between Dharma and communal sects, religions and faiths. Dharma is universal like Ganga, while communal sects have their limitations, just like Math and Monasteries, religions and faiths. We must never get confused.

Before limiting the unlimited, I wish to discuss about astrology, which is part of Jyotirved. We have been discussing the gravitational influences of different planets. Astrology, palmistry, phrenology, Omen sciences, Muhurat sciences, Ramal sciences and many other branches of astrology are available in printed books. Computers too have created software to this effect. Knowledge of astrology is very important to everybody. This grants an insight to know everything about himself. I have a suggestion for computer software engineers.

They must learn the reasons before creating the software. Just copying old methods may not serve good purpose. On the contrary it may create more confusions and rejections from masses. For example sake, all software made for Varsh-Lagna (Yearly horoscope) are absolutely wrong. New year is new orbit. Method is very simple. But all software engineers have not been able to cast

proper software. Not even one. **At the time of birth, degrees, minutes and seconds of Sun, must be the degrees, minutes and seconds of the year horoscope in each year.** A slightest change in this shall amount to be a false horoscope. Such software is defective. **New year means new orbit and thus new orbit is to start from the very combination of earth and Sun, as the subject was born.** I have been reminding the software producers.

Similarly, Panchangs and their planetary positions drastically differ from each other. This must be taken proper care of.

Few decades ago this Sanyaasi was compelled to settle near Lucknow, small Ashram was built near Kukrail forest. Then nice and dedicated friends suggested that there should be some provision of making disciples, subscriptions, donations etc., to run the expenses.

" We may depend on the donations and disciples. When shall we depend on Ishwar, God? My garb, commitment and surrender is to my Ultimate. I am Sanyaasi, there shall be no disciple or donation business. Sanyaasi is supposed to be devotee to the devotees. Atman is in all living being, so is faith of this Sanyaasi. Ashram shall not expect donations from any one. Ashram shall serve all live-beings without discriminations and without expectation in return. Whatever comes from the society on its own spiritually, Ashram and services shall be maintained."

So we maintained for all these decades. Initially people were suspicious about the well-being, but now they are practicing with us. Now they equally believe this divine path of living. Jeevaatma is traveler, Janma or Yoni is a momentary halt or temporary stay. Next morning, Jeevaatma shall be on journey as usual, leaving everything behind. Let us rest and be prepared for journey next. We can not limit the unlimited. We can not escape or defy the law of nature. Let us prepare for a very long journey, the journey that may take good 2000 light years. When journey is long, preparation are equally time consuming. Let us waste no time, be prepared for ultimate.

Sanyaas is new birth of a person. Entire past, its achievements, belongings, reduced to ashes. Sanyaasi does not belong to a sect, relation or nation. He is universal and beyond discriminations. He is devotee to the devotee and servant to all. He lives like Ganga and does not believe in Guru Dom or Math discriminations. True Sanyaasi is communist and leftist. He is commune (Sakha) to universe and

has left the entire past to be reduced to ashes, beyond desires and attachments, so he is leftist.

I had no desire, intention or inclination to produce this volume. I had not thought even. But for saintly devoted couple Rajeshwari Shankar Chief to Times Of Astrology and Mr.Daya Shankar. This volume belongs to them. I have tried to answer all such quarries they are eager to know. Wonder, this volume can serve the people, help them in their quest of life, nature and universe.I am equally thankful to my devoted friend Mr. Raghunath Saran who helped me in this volume in a big way. He is with me for last many decades. Loveable person and a real friend. Thanks!

Narayan Hari! Govind Hari!!

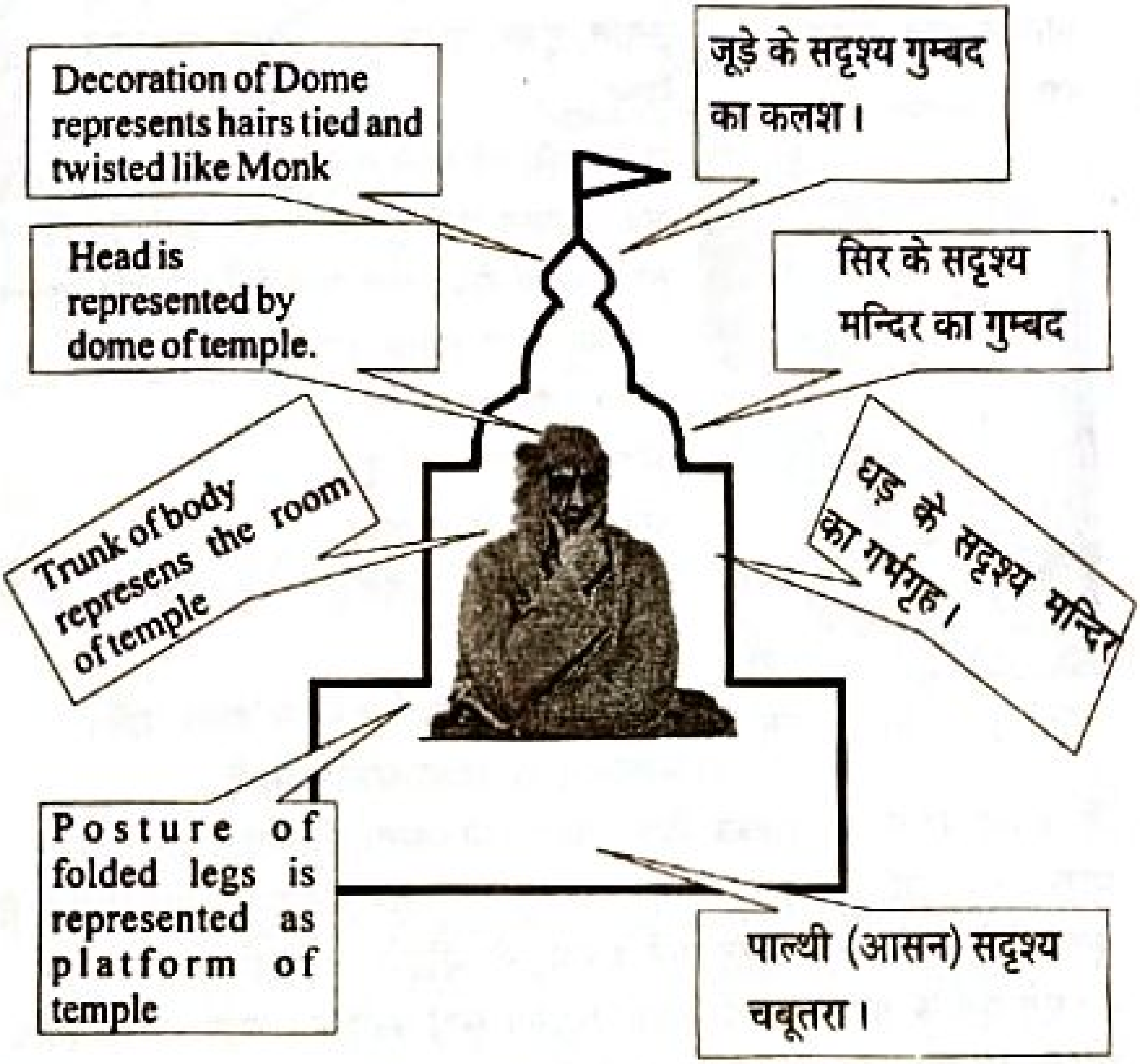


स्वामी सनातन श्री

तन एक मन्दिर !

Body The Divine Temple

बीळु चिदारुजत्नुभिर्गुहा चिदिन्द्र वन्हिभिः। अविन्द उस्रिया अनु।
।। ऋग्वेद।। 1.6.11



देवयन्तो यथा मतिमच्छा विदद्वसुं गिरः। महामनूषत श्रुतम्। ।ऋग्वेद।।1.6.12

आत्मा आराध्य की प्रतीक मन्दिर की प्रतिमा तथा जीवात्मा का प्रतीक पुजारी। सम्पूर्ण मानव जीवन एवं तन, धर्म की जीवन्त प्रतिष्ठा है।

Body is divine temple of Lord Aatma, represented by the idol. Jeevaatma is priest of this temple. Entire life is service to Lord.

-Swami Sanaatan Shree

Sanaatan Ashram, Kursi Road, Lucknow–226026
Phone : 361796, 362386

हे अर्जुन! ब्रह्मों में परब्रह्म; रुद्रों में शंकर ; वैष्णवों में महाविष्णु धनुर्धारियों में राम; प्रणवों में ॐ; छन्दों में गायत्री एवं संपूर्ण भूत प्राणियों में आत्मा होकर मैं ही स्थित हूँ।

ॐ भूर्भवः स्वः तत्सवितुर्वरेण्यम् भर्गो देवस्य धीमहि धियो यो न प्रचोदयात्।।

ॐ

अ	उ	म्
अस्तित्व, तत्व, धारक ब्रह्मा	उत्पत्ति, सृजन, सृजक विष्णु	मृत्यु, मृत्युञ्जय महेश

<u>गुरु मंत्र</u>



वन्दे कृष्णं जगत गुरुम्

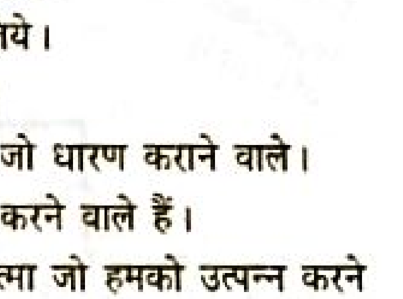
भूः—उत्पत्ति को करने वाला।
भुवः—उत्पन्न किये हुए को धारण करने वाला।
स्वः—आत्मा होकर जीव मात्र में स्थित होने वाला।
तत्सवितुः—ऐसे सविता स्वरूप, जयोतिर्मय
आत्मा रूपी वासुदेव का
वरेण्यम्—वरण करता हूँ।
भर्गो—ज्योति के भरतार।
देवस्य—अमरत्व के लिये।
धीमहि—बुद्धियों को।
धियो यो नः—हमको जो धारण कराने वाले।
प्रचोदयात्—प्रकाशित करने वाले हैं।

ॐ अर्थात् घट-घट वासी ब्रह्मा, विष्णु, महेश रूपी आत्मा जो हमको उत्पन्न करने वाला है। हमें प्रतिक्षण धारण करने वाला है। जड़त्व को ज्योतिर्मय अमर रश्मियों से युक्त कर अमरत्व प्रदान करने वाले है तथा जो बुद्धियो को प्रकाशित करने वाला है। ऐसे सूर्य के समान तेजस्वी आत्मा का हम वरण करते है। आत्म यज्ञार्थ; आत्म सेवार्थ; आत्मवत् जीने का संकल्प करते हैं।

आत्मा की भांति ही प्राणी मात्र की निष्काम सेवा; जीवन के क्षणों एवं शरीर इन्द्रियों का आत्म यज्ञार्थ प्रयोग तथा आत्मा वासुदेव की प्राप्ति (आत्माद्वैत) हेतु जीवन का मात्र लक्ष्य धारण करते हैं।

श्री हरि हमारे संकल्प को पूर्णता प्रदान करें।

—परमयोगी स्वामी सनातन श्री



Shree Sanaatan Ashram,
Kursi Road, Lucknow–226026

Rare Books Published by
Nishkaam Peeth Prakashan

(A Publication Division of *"The Times of Astrology"*)

Rajeshwari Shanker	**Rupees**	**US $**
* The Times Daily Ephemeris (2000 A.D.-2010 A.D.)	Rs. 250/-	$ 25
* The Times Hundred Years' (100) Advanced Ephemeris (2001 A.D.-2100 A.D.)	Rs. 350/-	$ 40
* Your Stars in 2000 AD	Rs. 100/-	$ 15
* Times Fortune Book 2001 AD*	Rs. 100/-	$ 15
* Secrets of Lomash Samhita	Underprint	
Dr. Sheel K. Mishra		
* Times Astrology for Beginners	Rs. 60/-	$ 6
Swami Sanaatan Shree		
* Lord Krishna : In The Mirror of Mysteries Revealed	Rs. 70/-	$ 7
* ज्योतिष के विभिन्न सोपान	80 रुपये	$ 8
* ज्योतिष के विभिन्न सोपान भाग–2	80 रुपये	$ 8
* सनातन दर्शन के नौ अध्याय	151 रुपये	$ 21
* साधना विज्ञान	101 रुपये	$ 11
* सरयू के तट	101 रुपये	$ 11
* वेद गंगा	10 रुपये	$ 1
* विनायक बुद्धिमता / * अविचल मित्र /		
* आराध्य मित्र / * सीपी के मोती /		
* कर्म : परमेश्वर / * जय कृष्ण /		
* यज्ञोपवीत / * दशरथ मार्ग each	5 रुपये	$ 1
* गीता : दिव्य दर्शन	प्रकाशनाधीन	
* रहस्य लीला : जादू और जादूगर	प्रकाशनाधीन	
* सनातन वाणी	प्रकाशनाधीन	
K.K. Pathak		
* Remedial Astrology	Rs. 120 /	$ 20
* Garga Hora Shastra	Rs. 60/-	$ 5
* Sage Bhrigu on Predictive Astrology	Rs. 30/-	$ 5
* ज्योतिष के दस महत्वपूर्ण अध्याय	50 रुपये	$ 5
* Hindu Dasa System Vol-I	Rs. 150/-	$ 15
* Hindu Dasa System Vol-II	Rs. 250/-	$ 25
* Hindu Dasa System Vol-III	Underprint	
* Astrological Counselling	Rs. 200/-	$ 20
* Astrometeorology	Rs. 200/-	$ 20
* Mundane Astrology & Monsoon	Underprint	
* Religion and Astrology	Underprint	
* Special Combinations in Astrology	Underprint	

* Riddle of Malefics & Benefics	Underprint	
* Evolution & Involution of Astrology	Underprint	
* Vriddha Yavan Jataka	Underprint	
* Saivika Influences on Astrology	Underprint	
* An Exposition of Rahu & Ketu	Underprint	
* Utility of Shada Bala	Underprint	
* यवन-जातक	प्रकाशनाधीन	
* वृहद्यवन जातक	प्रकाशनाधीन	
* एकादशाध्यायी	प्रकाशनाधीन	
Mridula Trivedi & T. P. Trivedi		
* Predicting Marriage	Rs. 550 /	$ 75
* Shani Snaman Vol - I	Rs. 250/-	$ 25
* Shani Shaman Vol - II	Rs. 200/-	$ 20
Dr. S.S. Chatterjee		
* Advanced Predictive Astrology -Vol. I	Rs. 250 /	$ 40
* Advanced Predictive Astrology -Vol. II	Rs. 300/	$ 40
S. K. Joshi		
* How to Compute Tax on your Salary & other Income(s)	Rs. 100/-	$ 15
Padmashree Gopal Das "Neeraj"		
* Neeraj Jyotish Dohawali	Rs. 50/-	$ 5
* Neeraj Shuka Nadi Jyotish	Rs. 50/-	$ 5
* Neeraj Shuka Nadi Jyotish part II	Rs. 50/-	$ 5
U.K. Jha		
* Jatakalankar	Underprint	
Sunita Jha		
* ज्योतिष ललित सागर	प्रकाशनाधीन	
* भाव सिन्धु	प्रकाशनाधीन	
* योग मकरन्द	प्रकाशनाधीन	
R. R. R. Swaroop		
The Secrets of Vedic Cosmology	Underprint	
The Vedic Integral Yoga	Underprint	
N. K. Acharya		
* Saturn : The Ultimate Authority of Justice	Rs. 50/-	$ 5
* Varga Kundli: Divisional Charts	Underprint	



NISHKAAM PEETH PRAKASHAN

(PUBLICATION DIVISION OF THE TIMES OF ASTROLOGY)

1009, Indra Prakash Building, 21, Bara Khamba Road,
New Delhi - 1100 01

Tel.: 011-3717738, 011-3717743, 0522-769462

E-mail : *editor@jyotirved.com; daya54@indiatimes.com*

http//: www.jyotirved.com

http//: www.timesastrology.com

Nishkaam Peeth Prakashan

निष्काम पीठ प्रकाशन

(Publication Division of TOA)

Rs : 200/-US $ 20

ISBN: 81-87528-34-6